Webmaster's note: I found the following on the Air Force's official web site at: http://www.au.af.mil/au/2025/volume4/chap03/b5_6.htm

The following page is appears as it originally did at the above web address.

5.6 Airborne Holographic Projector

Brief Description

The holographic projector displays a three-dimensional visual image in a desired location, removed from the display generator. The projector can be used for psychological operations and strategic perception management. It is also useful for optical deception and cloaking, providing a momentary distraction when engaging an unsophisticated adversary.

Capabilities

- Precision projection of 3-D visual images into a selected area
- Supports PSYOP and strategic deception management
- Provides deception and cloaking against optical sensors

Enabling Technologies (MCTL)

- 4.1.4, Image Processing (holographic displays)
- 10.1, Lasers
- 10.2, Optics
- 10.3, Power Systems

White Papers

- Q, Special & Humanitarian Operations
- N, Strategic Attack

Back to GREATEST HOAX | ISSUES | CDR HOME

The Greatest Hoax

Following is the transcript of a taped presentation by Serge Monast, a French-speaking Canadian journalist. Although there was no date on the tape, Monast speaks of 1983 as "eleven years ago", so we will assume this talk took place in 1994. We heard rumors from time to time of harassment against Mr. Monast, and later had heard that he was killed. That is an unconfirmed (by us) report.

Because the tape from which we transcribed was not of high quality, and along with the very heavy French accent, we were unable to make out some of the words. We had to guess at the spelling of some of the names. If -- as you read -- you find words incorrectly spelled or can fill in any of the gaps, please contact me.

I've decided to transcribe this tape because the information relates to events occurring today. The projected time-line was off target, because Mr. Monast expected the plan to be fulfilled by the year 2,000... as did many.

He also indicated during the presentation that the planners had originally set the date for 1983. That could explain the title of George Orwell's book, *1984*.

The date 1984 ('85) also jives with information presented to a special Legislative Committee in Illinois in 1978 studying the effects of Regionalism on the State, by a gentleman who testified that:

> he was a former secret courier for the National Security Agency;
>
> the 'official position of the U.S. Government is to change this form of government to Socialism... via Regionalism'; and that;
>
> > "the logic behind this is that when the new order takes place, which is scheduled around the **1985** period, that the representation for the committee that will sit on the world council will be very equal to the population of the European countries."

(speaking of intended numbers of populations in each region being limited to about 20 million each so no 'region' could ever effectively gain independence from the World Government).

Off the subject, yet not. . . **Regionalism** is being sewed up nice and tightly right in our own back yards. . . local levels of government. Will you just 'let it happen'?

You will also want to read Betty Mill's **Vision and Circles of Power**, from **1991**. Betty knew of Project Blue Beam, although when she made the tape she did not know or know of Serge Monast. Betty went Home last January, where she is at peace from the awful ability - we never decided whether it was a gift or a curse - to see far beyond the illusion of what has been presented to the terrible intentions lurking behind the unfolding events. I dedicate to her with deep, deep love and gratitude - for her love for all of us, and her precious friendship and mentoring to me - this confirmation of her unearthly insight.

-- Jackie

NASA'S PROJECT BLUE BEAM

by: Serge Monast - 1994

This is the International Free Press in Canada (address given, no longer valid - International Free Press Network, P.O. Box 177, Magog, Quebec, Canada J1X3W8). The International Free Press Network is not a religious group, neither a political organization, but and independent worldwide investigation press agency, in the field of politics, economic, medical and military.

We specialize ourselves in investigating and publishing special reports and audio tapes to expose the under world of the United Nations' conspiracy to implement a New World Order.

Our task is to make the people realize that the coming of the New World Order is not a dream, neither a paranoid thought. It is a real Satanic under going project.

For what?

To abolish all Christian traditional religions in order to replace them by a one-world religion based on the 'cult of man'.

To abolish all national identity and national pride in order to establish a world identity and world pride.

To abolish the family as known today in order to replace it by individuals all working for the glory of one-world government

To destroy all individual artistic and scientific creating works to implement a world government's one mind sight??

And that kind of declaration of war from the United Nations is for:

the implementation of a universal and obligatory membership to the United Nations, as transcending of the United Nations by multi-military and multi-police force;

a world wide Justice Department through the United Nations with an International Criminal Court;

a world wide new Trade Agreement for all nations;

the end of cold war -- of local war like it is today, and the obligation for co-existence for "peace";

and also, a New World Religion and a New World Culture for all men.

If we really wish to understand the Blue Beam Project -- NASA's Blue Beam Project -- where is that from?. . . we have to go back to the dawning of the Age of Aquarius. Remember that song? That song said:

When the moon is in the seventh house, and Jupiter aligns with mars, and peace will guide our planet, and love will steer the stars.

This related with the year 1982, to be at that time the opening of the conspiracy for the Age of Aquarius. Just before the implementation of the New World Order, supposed to start at that time in 1983... and I have to say that the Blue Beam Project was set up for the year 1983.

It has been delayed at that time. We don't know exactly why, but since 1983, makes eleven years they've really improved themselves with new technology and through space, that enable them right now to make their space show possible.

So, the goals of the New Age movement under which the United Nations operates right now, are the implementation of a New World Messiah.

The tools of the new world government are a multi-national army -- an international army; an international police force; a World Bank for the economy; a World Government under the United Nations; a World Conservation Bank for wilderness around the world. That means that all green movements will be melded into this new International Bank or will disappear. A World Religion where all church doctrines will be destroyed at the roots to be replaced by the new religion of the Age of Aquarius.

The world seven rate classifications for all men and women - the new paradise, they said - where everybody will have a predetermined work to fill out whether they agree or not; the world concentration camp headquarters at the United Nations for those who will not accept the new system; the world agriculture and food-supply control which will control food and vitamin supplies all around the world.

The New World Order will be an in-between government system from old USSR, Great Britain and its commonwealths, and the actual United States with its melting-pot population. This is at the end... a new spiritual-political world order which will replace the old one in which we live right now.

What are the New World Order plans? They plan the destruction of all people who believe in the Bible, who worship Jesus Christ, and the complete disappearance of Christianity to achieve this plan.

The New World Order will change nations' laws in order that Christian religious beliefs and symbols - like the cross for instance - will be come unlawful. Only Easter and Christmas for instance will be replaced by New Age festivities around the world.

The New World Order plans also the abolishment of all currencies and the transfer to electronic cash through the super highway -- what we call also, the electronic highway. The thinker and the basic doctrine books of the New Age conspiracy for the New World Government are -- and listen to the name of those people because all the new way of thinking of the New World Order are from those people, those authors who wrote different kinds of books which are the basic belief of the New Age movement:

Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, who wrote *Isis Unveiled* and *The Secret Doctrine*.

Alice A. Baily who wrote *The Race* and *the Initiation* and the *Externalization of the Hierarchy*. Also, *Initiation, Human and Solar;* The *Reappearance of the Christ* - their Christ is the new messiah; *The Destiny of the Nations,* in which they plan what they're going to do with the actual nation-state.

The *Unfinished Autobiography* , *Discipleship in the New Age*, *Esoteric Psychology* -- that's a writing of Alice Baily, very important for all New Age thinkers who are exactly the ones who plan the New World Order.

Also the writing of Nicholas Roerich wrote Mitreya, that's their new messiah; Shambala the Resplendent; The Agni? Yoga Series.

Also the writing of David Spangler who wrote *Revelation, the Birth of a New Age*, considered as a valuable insight to the New Age movement. *Reflections on the Christ* which is related to the Luciferian initiation; *Links With Space*, which relayed as supposed to be big space show in which aliens are supposed to come to save men. *Relationship and Identity; The Laws of Manifestation;* New Age ?, and *Toward a Planetary Vision* which is directly related with the New World Order as they plan it to be.

Now, what do those people also plan?... and as I said before, this is not a dream and this is not paranoid thinking. This is real. So they plan ... to accept the New World Order, people will have to accept first the New World Religion. To enter into the New World Religion, the Christians will have to abdicate their own beliefs.

So as they said, especially Benjamin Creme, David Spangler, Alice Baily, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky... all said that the initiation will be on a world basis, inside the new organized Christian church and is a Masonic Lodge, and Order organization. It will be based on a Luciferian initiation, so what we have to understand here is: it won't be possible for somebody who will hold tight to his own Christian beliefs to get into the New World Order. That will be impossible.

Now for those who will not accept the NWO, who will reject it, the new age people -- the new ager, the new world order people, which is the same -- they plan concentration camps - re-education camps - and for those camps they made what is known to be the rainbow color classification of the new world order prisoner. The rainbow considered as the bridge symbol leading to the Satanic world of the New World Order.

We already do know for instance, that everybody will have to take an oath to Lucifer with a ritual initiation in order to cross that bridge into the new World Order. All resisters to that initiation, as they plan, will definitely be sent to a detention facility where they will be separated in different categories. That's what they call the rainbow color classification of the New World Order prisoner.

Classification of Christian children, as they plan it, are to be used as human sacrifice. Where? Within the black mass ceremonies, they will participate in any kind of sexual orgy, some to be kept as sexual slaves.

Classification 2, which is the classification of prisoners to be used in medical experiments where drugs and new technologies will be tested on humans.

The 3rd classification is the classification of healthy prisoners for the international human organ center, where their vital organs will be removed one by one while they will be be maintained in life with special life-support systems.

Classification 4, for all healthy underground workers. The new world order is a basic worldwide dictatorship based on the Luciferian religion. A dictatorship with the appearance of an international democracy. In order to maintain that democracy

illusion, camps and slave labor will be hidden from the populations of the earth. Just remember, for instance, how Hitler covered up the maternity in the concentration camp in his time.

Classification 5, which is the classification of uncertain prisoners in the international re-educational center, where they will be re-educated in order to repent themselves on worldwide t.v. and where they will learn how to glorify the virtues of the new world order for humanity.

Classification 6, which is the international execution center. We're still waiting for details on the 7th rate classification as well as we're still waiting for proof on the color classification for each prisoner section.

Now, those people... this is what they plan in their new paradise world. So you have to understand that when I decided to release - about six months ago - some tiny parts of information concerning their most secret project, which is the NASA Blue Beam project, I was not sure at that time if I would survive my stand against the new world order's most sophisticated project, set up to put down on their knees all men of all nations, cultures and religions.

But now, following my own Christian conscience, my real and deep love for all my unknown brothers and sisters in America and other parts of the world, I fully accept to give my life it that has to be the case, for the truth, for Jesus Christ, by releasing for the first time ever the four major steps of the satellite Blue Beam Project

What I ask to everyone who will read and hear the description following: It is not to be paralyzed by their natural fear but to spread every word of the contents of this ninety-minute audio tape and to gather together in order to pray, to think and to plan different ways they will organize themselves to survive the New World Order government showdown and power-taking. Because what we have to understand is the New World Government won't be something permanent - immortal. This is not the case. But what we have to do and what we have to think right now is how to organize ourselves to survive such tyranny, such Satanic plans.

Now, the famous NASA Blue Beam Project has four different steps. Four parts toward the implementation of the New World Religion with the anti-Christ at its head. And we must remember that the New World Religion is the basic foundation for the New World Government. Without that New World Religion, such government, such worldwide dictatorship is completely impossible. That's why the project is so not only so important to them, but was so well kept secret to now.

The first step concerns the breakdown of all archeological knowledge. It deals with the set-up of earthquakes at certain precise locations of the planet where supposedly new discoveries will suddenly explain - for them - the wrong meaning of all major religions' basic doctrines. This classification used to make the population believe that all religious doctrines have been misunderstood and misinterpreted have already started with the field of psychological preparation for populations for the first step has been prepared through films like 2001 a Space Odessy; the series, Star Trek; Star Wars which deals with space invasion and space protection; and the last film, Jurassic Park, dealing with the theory of evolution.

Now, which is important to understand in that first step is that those earthquakes will hit at different parts of the world where scientists and archeological teachings have been taught in the past where supposedly there were some hidden secrets. By

those kinds of earthquakes it will be possible for them to rediscover again - supposedly, okay? - rediscover again those kinds of secrets and those secrets are meant to discredit all the religions' basic doctrines.

This is the first preparation for the plan for humanity, because what they want to do is to throw down, to shake up the beliefs of all Christians on the planet. And to do that they need some false proof, supposedly from the past, and from the far past that will "prove" to men and women that their religions are false.

The second step deals with the gigantic space show with three dimensional optical holograms and sounds, laser projections of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving different images according to predominating regional/national religious faith. This new god's image will be talking in all languages. Now to understand that, we have to go back a little bit in different Secret Services research done in the last 25 years. Like this one:

The Soviets have manufactured the advanced computer, even imported, and fed them with the minute psychical particular base under studies about the anatomy and the biology of the human body; and the studies about the anatomy, the chemistry and the electricity of the human brain. These computers were fed as well, with the different languages and their meanings. The dialect of people have been fed from the Nature Truth satellite. The Soviets started to feed the computer with objective programs like the ones New Messiah. It also seems that the Soviets now, the new world order people, ?? to suicidal methods with the human society by allocating an electronic wave on every mind for many persons in different societies.

Now, there are two different things in that second part. The space show and where that space show comes from. The Space Show, the holographic imaging will be used in a simulation of the ending in which you are given scenes which focus on fulfillment of that which is a desire for you to protect? to fit the needs of those adversary ??.

The results of this deliberately staged false Christ will be for the implementation of a new universal religion. Enough tricks will be foisted on us to hook us into the lie. The Project is the ability to take up a whole bunch of people as in a rapture type of situation and to whisk the whole bunch into never-never land.

The calculated resistance to the New World Religion, the New World Order and the New Messiah will be ? on a massive scale in the ensuing Holy Wars. The Blue Beam Project will pretend to be the universal fulfillment of the prophesies of old, as nature and even as that which took place 2,000 years ago.

In principal, it will make use of the sky as a movie screen, a space based laser generating satellite projects simultaneous images to the four corners of the planet in every language and in every dialect according to region. It deals with the religion aspect of the new world order and is a large scale seduction.

Computers will coordinate the satellite and software will run the show and tell. Holography is based on very nearly identical signal, combining to produce an image or hologram with deep perception which is equally applicable ?? to ELF, VLF and LF waves. It is an optical phenomena.

Specifically, the show will consist of laser projection of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving a different according to predominating regional/national religious faith. Not a single area will be excluded.

With computer animation and sound effects appearing to come from the depths of space, astonished followers of the various creeds will witness their own returned messiah in spectacularly convincing life-like realness. Then the projection of the Christ, of Mohammed, Buddah, Krishna, etc. will merge into one after ?? explanation of the mysteries, prophecies, and revelation will have been disclosed.

This one god will in fact be the anti-Christ who will explain the various scriptures have been misunderstood, that the religions of all are responsible for turning brother against brother, nation against nation; therefore the world's religions must be abolished to make way for the Golden Age, New Age of the One World Religion, representing the one god anti-Christ in this instance they see before them.

{At this point -- interrupting the transcript -- I'm compelled to include three statements from the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. j.p.}

> **"When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the World to be crowned it is these same hands [the mob] which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto." Protocol No. 3.**
>
> **"Ever since that time [French Revolution] we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of that King Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world." Protocol No. 3.**
>
> **"However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion." Protocol No.4.**

Naturally this superbly staged ?? falsification will result in social religious disorder on a grand scale, including millions of programmed religious fanatics, through demonic possession cases on a scale never seen before. In addition, this event will occur at a time of great political anarchy and general tumult at the edge of something big... the United Nations, even though it plans to use the Beethoven song of joy as the official Anthem for the New World Order.

Now, if we put this space show and parallel with the star war program we get this: Combinations of electro-magnetic radiation and hypnosis have also been the subject of intensive research. In 1974, for instance, researcher G. F. Shapis? said of one of these research proposals and this investigation:

> **"It will be shown that the spoken word of the hypnotist may also become varied by modulated electro-magnetic energy directly into the ?? spot of the human brain, without employing any technical device for receiving or transporting the message and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously.**
>
> **It may be expected that they rationalize their behavior and consider it to be under taken out of their own free will."**

Anybody investigating so-called channeling phenomena right now would be wise to take this area of research into consideration. It is interesting to note the fact that the number of people who consider themselves channelers have escalated rapidly since this type of research was conducted.

It is uncanny how similar their messages are regardless of which entity they claim to be the source of their divine guidance. It would suggest that any individual considering the content of channeled information should be discerning and critically evaluate where the message they are receiving or considering it empowering or would serve to invoke thought patterns beneficial to the New World Order.

The Sidney Morning Arrow? published an item on March 21st, 1983 which asked ?? ?? ?? . The article states that a paper entitled "The Soviets are Invading the Human Mind" has been submitted to the newspaper foreign editor by Dr. Nathan Ab ??, Assistant Professor in the ?? ?? ?? in Egypt. It is worth quoting the article at length even though his grammar is a little old.

This article relates with the subject who manufactured the advanced computer we were talking about a few minutes ago, and which is really important, because these kinds of computers can be around through satellite into space. The computers were fed, as we said as well, with the different languages and their meanings; the dialect of the people has been fed from the Nature Truth satellite.

The Soviets started to feed the computer with objective program. Today, we're not talking about the Soviets, we're talking about the United Nations, the new world order's people. They're the ones who feed the computer right now with objective programs.

Also, the editor of the column in which the article was printed even states, "We think it makes sense too important to ignore." I think that it is considerate way of putting it. One disturbing possibility, given all the information we have at hand, is that the individuals involved in this potential ? mind control operation could then sell the program and not even be aware that they are conducting such an operation.

Now, figure it out how far they can go right now.

Now, these techniques push us toward the third step of the NASA Blue Beam project that goes along with the telepathic electronical two-ways communication where ELF, VLF and LF waves will reach the people of the earth by the inside of their brain making each one to believe that his own 'god' is talking to each one from within his own soul.

Such waves from satellite are fed from the memory of computers which store a lot of data about the human being and the languages. These waves will then interlace and interweave with the natural thinking to form what we call ?? artificial talk. Now that kind of technology goes into the 1970's, 1980's and 1990's research where the human brain has been compared to a computer; information is fed in, processed, integrated and our response is then formulated and acted upon.

Mind controllers manipulate information in the same manner as a computer for grammar manipulates information.

In January, 1991, the University of Arizona hosted a conference titled "The NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Current and Emergent Phenomena in Bio-Molecular Systems".

What does that mean exactly? That means this: If we refer to one paper that was delivered at the conference, stood out for its different attitude toward the development under discussion at that time. It was in effect a protest and a chilling

warning to the attending scientists about the potential abuse of their research findings.

Now, what does that paper mean, and state? It states that the United States has ? ? communication equipment which can make the blind see, the deaf hear and the lame walk. It can relieve the terminally ill of all pain without the use of any drugs - and I'm not talking about science fiction over here - a man might retain the use of all his faculties up until the day of his death.

This communication equipment depends on the new way of looking at the human brain and neuro-muscular system and ?? radiation pulse at ultra low frequency. Some of this equipment is now operational within the Central Intelligence Agency - the CIA - and the Federal Bureau of Investigations. It will never be used to make the blind see and the deaf hear and the lame walk, because it is central to the domestic political agenda and foreign policy of the late president Bush.

Domestically the new communications equipment is being used to torture and murder persons who match profiles imagined; to be able to screen a given population for terrorists; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations which promote peace and development in Central America; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations opposed to deployment and use of nuclear weapons; and to create a race of slaves called automatons, or what it is popularly called, the Manchurian Candidate.

Over seas experimentation is taking place on ?? by the United States and Canada, Great Britain, Australia, Germany, Finland and France. In addition there has been a long series of ?? among British computer scientists of all who have some connection to the United States Navy.

What is possible to ask here in front of such a psychology of terror as this? Would any government, corporation or psychiatrist willfully promote such horror today? The answer is quite obviously, "yes". Government agencies and the corporations that work with them toward New World Order are prepared to promote anything that will help them to achieve their objective of total social control.

As for the question of 'why?': for one thing, if you terrify the public and make them fear for their safety they will allow you to implement draconian law enforcement practices, disarm them and keep extensive records on them and they only have to tell you, "Well, that's all in order to protect you, of course".

And secondly, it promotes the decay of the current form of democratic political system and leads societies to search for alternatives to current political methodology.

Of course, the alternative has already been planned. It is called New World Order and it won't have your safety or interest at heart. As George Bush. said, "read my lips."

Fear has always been used by powerful elite to control and subjugate the masses. The old maxim "divide and conquer is being played out to the limit in every corner of the planet to ensure that everybody is frightened for their personal safety and scared or suspicious of those around them. This too, it is called mind control.

Now, to go a little bit further in that new technology which is at the basis of the NASA Blue Beam project, we have to consider this quote from psychologist Gene V

McConnell, which was published in a1970 issue of "Psychology Today". He said,

> "The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis and astute manipulation of reward and punishment to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behavior.
>
> It should be then possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of positive brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic change in a person's behavior and personality."

Now when we talked before about that kind of rays and the telepathic electronic two-ways communication... the kinds of rays which are fed from the memory of computers which store a lot of data about the human being and the languages; and we said that the people of the earth will be reached by the inside of their brain making each one to believe that his own 'god' is talking to each one within his own soul, we refer to that kind of technology and that kind of thinking.

That same psychologist said,

> "We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what societies want us to do. We have the techniques to do it. No one owns his own personality."

And this quote here is real important because it is also basic teaching from the United Nations, that 'no one owns his own personality'. The same psychologist adds:

> "You have no say about what kind of personality you acquire, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social."

Which is important in that kind of declaration here, if the NWO will be set up over the old one, that means that the old way of thinking, the way we think right now - our behavior, our religious beliefs - would be considered by those people as old thinking, an old way of living, and they will have -- to change it -- the re-education camps of the United Nations, to make sure that people will have -- for them an anti-social behavior which is today an actual one -- will be re-educated in a way to have the new behavior to fulfill the needs of the NWO.

Might it be the largest mind control project ever? because NASA Blue Beam Project is also for the implementation of a New World Religion, a mind control project. So I would suggest you examine the evidence carefully before you disregard this possibility.

Now, if we go further in the different reports we have over here, we find this: The mind control operation and technology include a transmitter which broadcasts at the frequency of the human nervous system, which system is manufactured by the Laurel Electro-Optical System in Pasadena, California.

Laurel, a major defense contractor had previously conducted research on directed-energy weapons for Lieutenant-General Leonard Perez of the U.S. Air Force who was searching for a weapon to implant messages into the minds of the enemy and to urge his own truth onto superhuman deeds of valor.

The device employs electro-magnetic radiation of jigars? frequency pulse at

extremely low frequency -- ELF. It is used to torture people both physically and mentally from a distance.

Weapons of this type are claimed to have been used against a British woman protesting the presence of American cruise missiles at Greensam? Common Air Base during the '70s.

This weapon can be used to induce total sensory deprivation by broadcasting signals into the auditory nerves at such a power that it blocks the victims ability to 'hear themselves think'. The device has taken the concept of the old phrase "It is so noisy in here I can't hear myself think", and turned it into a powerful weapon of terror.

The process employed by such ELF technologies are described in various U.S. Defense Department Publications, including one entitled, "The Electro-Magnetic Spectrum and Low Intensity Conflict", by Captain Paul E. Tyler, medical ?, United States Navy, which is included in a collection entitled, "Low Intensity Conflicts in Modern Technology" edit by Lt. Colonel, David ?... U.S. Air Force. The paper was delivered in 1984, and the collection published in 1986 by Air University Press, Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama.

"Another pulse microwave device can deliver audible signals directly to an individual while they remain undetectable by anyone else. The technology is very simple, and can be built using an ordinary police radar gun. The microwave beam generated by the device is moderated at audio frequencies and can broadcast voices directly into the brain"... and here we come for that NASA Blue Beam Project, as we were talking about at the beginning, the telepathic electronic two-way communications from space goes exactly with that kind of technology.

I repeat here, "the microwave beam generated by the device is modulated at audio frequencies and can broadcast voices directly into the brain".

In his book, The Body Electric, Nobel Prize nominee Robert Becker described a series of experiments conducted in the early 1960's by Olenfree, where this phenomena was first demonstrated as well as later experiment ?? in 1973 at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp, who personally underwent tests in which he proved he could hear and understand spoken words delivered to him in an echo-free isolation chamber via a pulse microwave audiogram, an analogue of the word sound vibration beamed into his brain.

Becker then goes on to state, "such a device has obvious application and covert operation designed to drive a target crazy with voice or deliver undetectable instruction to a programmed asset".

Now figure out, when we talked about that new messiah from space would be talking to different religious and faith people on the earth by the inside who would give such kind of instruction like to Muslim people what kind of possession case and kind of social disorder on a large case scale ever seen before we would see everywhere on the planet.

A 1978 book entitled, Microwave Auditory Affect and Application, by James C. Lim? explains how audible voice can be broadcast directly into the brain. This technology could be used to make the deaf hear, but instead it has been turned against the public.

Olenfree also reported that he could speed up, slow down or stop isolated frogs hearts by synchronizing the pulse rate of a microwave beat with the beat of the earth itself. According to Robert Becker, similar results have been obtained using live frogs, indicating that it is technically feasible to produce heart attacks which are rays designed to penetrate the human chest.

I should mention also that Becker does not participate in such research. It has been demonstrated that focused Ultra High Frequency - UHF - electromagnetic energy beams can be used to induce considerable agitation and muscular or induce muscular weakness and lethargy. Microwaves can also be used to burn human skin, and aide the effect of drugs, bacteria and poisons, or effect the functioning of the entire brain.

These effects were all studied at length by the CIA on September 21, 1977 in testimony before the Senate Sub-committee on Health and Scientific Research. Dr. Sidney Gottlieb who directed the MK Ultra program at that time was forced to discuss aspects of the CIA's research to find technique of vacuation? the human organs by remote electronic means.

So this is something that exists right now, that has been pushed to its highest degree and that can be used from space by satellite to reach anybody on the planet.

If we go a little bit deeper in that kind of process and mind control over the people, we find for the year 1988 this: the equipment and technology... that kind of technology of mind control have been used to influence politics in a much more direct fashion.

Michael Dukakis, the Democrat Presidential candidate running against George Bush in the 1988 U.S. election, was targeted with microwave technology in order to impede his public speaking performance when the opinion polls he posed a threat to Bush's election prospect. He also claims that the equipment was used against Kitty Dukakis and drove her to the brink of suicide. In the grisly Disneyland World of U.S. politics a presidential candidate with problems such as these two dealt with, obviously stand to lose the race to the White House.

What I can add over here about those kinds of new mental battlefields that will be used in the NASA Blue Beam Project to implement the New World Religion is this: In the December 1980 edition of the U.S. Army Journal, which is called "Military Review", an article by Lieutenant Colonel John B. Alexander, entitled "The New Mental Battlefield -- Beam Me Up, Spock", provides further insight into the technical capabilities now at the disposal of the controllers. He writes:

> **"Several examples will demonstrate areas in which progress has been made:**
>
> **The transference of energy from one organism to another.**
>
> **The ability to heal or cause disease can be transmitted over a distance, thus inducing illness or death for no apparent cause.**
>
> **Telepathic behavior modification which includes the ability to induce hypnotic states up to distances in excess of 1,000 kilometers has been reported. The use of telepathic hypnosis also holds great potential. This capability could allow agents to be deeply planted with no conscious**

knowledge of their programming, and .??/ the Manchurian Candidate ? and does not even require a phone call.

Other mind to mind induction techniques are being considered. If perfected, this capability could allow the direct transference of thought via telepathy from one mind or group of minds to a select target audience. The unique factor is that the recipient will not aware that thought has been implanted from an external source. He or she will believe the thoughts are original".

This is exactly what we were talking about, and the third step of the NASA BlueBeam Project calls the telepathic-electronic two-way communication, and the article continues:

"If it is possible to feed artificial thoughts into the ?? genetic ?? via satellite the mind control of the entire planet is now possible. An individual's only resistance to constantly question the motivation behind their thoughts and not act upon thoughts that they consider to be outside the boundaries of their own ethical and moral boundaries. "

Once again, it is wise to consider how television, advertising and various forms of social pressure are constantly being used to manipulate those boundaries.

And one thing... another thing which is really important over here, dealing with that kind of technology is this: It has been reported by Lt.Col Alexander who said in the summary of his Military Review article:

"The information on those kinds of technology presented here would be considered by some to be ridiculous since it does not conform to their view of reality; but some people still believe the world is flat."

Now, this means a lot, because if people do not believe that kind of technology to be possible, or this kind of technology we're talking about is just science fiction... those people put themselves in jeopardy because when the night of the thousand stars will shine from the space during that night when the new messiah and the new world religion will be implemented on the planet, those people won't have time to prepare themselves, and they will not be prepared to preserve themselves against such kind of technology.

That's why they put themselves in jeopardy. Because they don't believe; they don't take time to prepare and this is something real dangerous. Now we're going to talk about the fourth step of that NASA Blue Beam project. Now, the fourth step concerns the universal supernatural manifestation with electronic means. It contains three different orientations.

One is to make mankind belief that an alien invasion is about to strike down on each major city of the earth in order to push each major nations to use its nuclear to strike back. This way, it would put each of these nations in a state of full disarmament in front of the United Nations after the false attack.

The second is to make the Christians believe to a major rapture with the supposedly divine intervention of an alleged good alien force coming to save the people from a brutal satanic attack. Its goal is to get rid of all significant opposition to the New World Order.

The third orientation in the fourth step is a mixture of electronic and supernatural forces. The waves used at that time will allow supernatural forces to travel through optical fiber, coaxial cable... the one used for cable TV, electric and phone lines in order to penetrate everywhere on electronic equipment, appliances will be already installed with microchips. The goal of this one deals with global Satanic ghosts - spector - all around the world in order to push all population on the edge to drown into a wave of suicide, killing and permanent psychological disorders.

Then after that night of the thousand stars humanity is going to be ready to implore any new messiah to re-establish peace everywhere at any cost, even at the cost of freedom abdication. Now which is interesting to note this over here: the technique used in that fourth step is exactly the same used in the past in USSR to force the people to accept Communism. The same technical wave will be used by the United nations to implement the New World Religion in the New World Order.

A lot of people ask me when this is going to happen and how they are going to do it. Which are the steps they're going to set up before that Night of the Thousand Stars? According to different research and different reports that we get, they are thinking right now of an economic crash. Not a complete crash that would put down all the economy, but an economic crash that would force them... that will also have them as a pretext to come up with an in between currency.

That means a new kind of currency that would be in between the currency that we have right now and the electronic cash. Now, what they want to do with the in between currency is to force everybody who has some money in reserve everywhere to spend that money, because they consider that they will have problems to implement the New World Order if somewhere there are some people independent who can survive by themselves, so they have to put the people in a way to force them to spend everything and absolutely everything they have.

That's why they want to start with a kind of organized economic crash to put up a new currency, and after that, they're planning to put on worldwide basis the electronic cash. But right now it is not possible for them to put that electronic cash since the super highway - what we call also the electronic highway - is not yet ready and implemented all over the planet.

To implement the electronic cash worldwide they have to have finished the implementation of the super highway everywhere, and for people wondering what the super highway is exactly... the super highway is an electronic sophisticated way to control directly the people in every home where it will be implemented or installed. To that stage, the control - the political control - of everybody on the planet will be possible.

To prevent any kind of independence from the people we have to remember that the New Agers... the New World Order people will do anything to make sure that everybody, before the year 2000 will have spent all his personal and reserve cash or goods.

To prevent also any kind of independence the New World people have already started, all over the planet, to put into birds, fish and wild animals microchip implants. Why? Because they want to make sure that for the people who won't accept the NWO, they won't be able to fish or hunt anywhere, because the day they would try in the wilderness to make some fishing and hunting, the day they would catch a fish or an animal with a microchip implant they would be traceable by satellite, absolutely,

everywhere.

Those same people to make sure of full control of everybody are changing laws of different countries right now to make sure they will have full control of the vitamins. They are also changing laws right now about religion, and also about psychiatric disorders, in order to consider anybody with a violence potential as somebody who has psychiatric disorder and has to be put in a clinic to be re-educated.

If you keep in mind that this New World Order New World Government is a worldwide dictatorship you cannot forget that a dictatorship will do everything possible to make sure they will be in a position to control anybody everywhere on the planet. That's why the kind of new technology they're putting on right now everywhere is a technology for control of the people.

If you take, for instance, the technology that we had in the 1940s and the 1950s that kind of technology was made to help the people for an easier life. But the new technology - if you take the time to look at computers, microchips, new microchip cars, super highway... you'll notice, and this is evident, you'll notice that all that technology is built in a way to track down and control anybody everywhere. And as that kind of technology is made in such a way, it's made also for a purpose.

To refuse to see that purpose is not to want to see the evidence of a new kind of political power that want to establish themselves all over the planet.

Now, at the end of this conference... I want to apologize to everybodies my difficulties, my problem with English speaking, because as a Canadian journalist I'm also from the eastern part of Canada which is French-speaking country.

I hope that even if I have problems with pronunciation, or a French accent in my speaking, I hope it will be possible for everybody at least to understand the meaning of this conference and also the real meaning of the NASA Blue Beam Project.

And I ask everybody everywhere who will be listening that they make everything possible to spread the words everywhere about that kind of new technology which exists right now into space and which exists for the purpose to implement the New World Religion which is also the basic foundation of the New World Order government.

Thank you and good night.

----> Note: Proof that the technology exists — straight from the horse's mouth!

CLICK HERE TO VIEW THE
5.6 AIRBORNE HOLOGRAPHIC PROJECTOR
FROM THE AIR FORCE WEB SITE!

Back to the Greatest Hoax | Issues Index | CDR Home

The Greatest Hoax

This is a transcript of a tape made by **Betty J. Mills** in January, 1991.

Also see the transcript of Betty's tape, that illustrates the influence wielded by leaders of the Conservative - Christian/Conservative "New Right" which, Betty asserts, has held the door open for the liberal agenda. An Open Letter to Members of Eagle Forum

and **Serge Monast's** "Project BlueBeam"

==========

AS I SEE IT -- January, 1991

The Vision and Circles of Power

by Betty J. Mills

My name is Betty J. Mills. It is January 1991. The title of this tape is The Vision and Circles of Power. This tape is undoubtedly the most difficult tape I have ever made and some of you may say it is also the most unbelievable.

First, let me say, as I have said in my tape and booklets, when I discuss the Catholic Church, the Vatican, the Pope and the all-Catholic SMOM (Sovereign Military Order of Malta) I am not condemning Catholics and their faith. Catholics' faith is their business.

I only enter when it is political and a threat to the freedom of my grandchildren and all other children - and also when it is a threat to the restoration of the sovereignty of the United States of America and its Constitutional Republic.

Also, when I discuss the world policy makers or President George Bush and his administration and the war in the Gulf I am in no way in opposition to our service-men and service-women. I honor and respect them.

However, I am not behind the policy of president George Bush and his administration. I am not behind their policy which is the policy of the World Policymakers, whose dream was - and is - the New World Order.... and the war in the Gulf is a vitally important part of this plan.

Here is a question as part of a scenario. What would you believe or think?... what would you say and what would you do if ?... tomorrow your children came into the house screaming, "Mommy! Daddy! Come look at the sky!"

You run outside and looking up at the sky you see a VISION. THE VISION could be the Virgin Mary. It could be Christ. It could be both or it could be some other [religious

figure].

At this time you also hear a voice telling you that you will be receiving a message and that you must carry out the instructions you are given. Then other members of the family come out of the house and they inform you that they have seen the same VISION on television.

You listen to the radio and you hear the message about THE VISION and other instructions that you are to follow. You try to call relatives and friends but you find that the phone lines are busy. Perhaps a recording will be giving some information. You learn from television and radio that THE VISION is being seen all over the world and the messages are being heard in the language of their country or area.

"....THE STRUGGLE FOR WORLD DOMINION BETWEEN POPE JOHN PAUL II, MIKHAIL GORBACHEV AND THE CAPITALIST WEST"

Now... let us return to the present and reality. It will lead us to a book written by Malachi Martin considered by many as the voice for Pope John Paul II.

As I discuss Malachi Martin's book, it will lead us back to THE VISION. From August the second, 1990 until the present ... January 1991 - it is less than a six-month period of time, but it certainly is a most historical time. During this short period of time, president George Bush implemented a vital part of the U.S. State Department plan 7277. This is one of the final steps leading into the New World Order.

President George Bush accomplished this when he placed the U.S. military into an International Military Force under the United Nations. We have nearly one-half million service men and women over in the sand, and they are functioning under United Nations' resolutions.

President George Bush then announced the NEW WORLD ORDER. Following this came a startling book by Malachi Martin entitled Keys of This Blood. The jacket of this book tells us what the book is about. It says it is the "struggle for world dominion between Pope John Paul II, Mikhail Gorbachev and the Capitalist West".

I challenge that statement and will detail it later. Simon & Schuster, the publishers of this book, call it "explosive" - and indeed it is. If the book had been written by just somebody, it would not have meant too much.

However, the author of this book is Malachi Martin who is an eminent theologian and expert on the Catholic Church. He is a former Jesuit and a former professor at the Vatican Pontifical Biblical Institute. He served in Rome from 1958 to 1964.... and one thing to remember is that Malachi Martin made it very clear that Pope John Paul II has offered no objection to what he, Malachi Martin, has written.

This fact certainly makes the book, Keys of This Blood "explosive" - as it was called by its publishers.

Following are my remarks and highlights of the book review of Simon & Schuster. If

there is any doubt as to the New World Order meaning a One World Government, I would say that Malachi Martin's book and the book review verify the statement that the New World Order and a One World Government are one and the same. The book review states that before the end of the 1990's we will see the first One World Government that has ever existed in the society of nations.

The Simon & Schuster book review shows that Malachi Martin's statements are startling and that he, Malachi Martin - for the first time - reveals the ongoing plans and policies of a reigning pope who is of course, at this time, Pope John Paul II. Malachi Martin exposes coveted Vatican intelligence data concerning the competition among these three major powers - as stated... the Soviet Union under Mikhail Gorbachev, the Capitalist West and Pope John Paul II with his world-wide Roman Catholic church.

It is with the intent to set up and maintain the New World Order which Pope John Paul II expects to be in place before the end of the 1990's.

"... POPE JOHN PAUL II AS THE SERVANT OF HEAVEN'S GRAND DESIGN"

Malachi Martin says the battle between the pope, Mikhail Gorbachev and the Capitalist West will be a "winner-take-all" battle. He says that it:

> "will end in a global government being a New Economic and Political World Order that is so vast that it will have to be presided over by a super bureaucracy superior to all individual nations".

We must surely understand from those statements that this would mean the absolute end of any attempt of restoring the sovereignty of the United States of America and its Constitutional Republic with its freedom and independence - a freedom never before enjoyed by any country.

Malachi Martin says that, outside of his rivals, few people see Pope John Paul II as he sees himself. He said that the Pope sees himself as a contender with the power and the determination to establish and maintain the New World Order. Malachi Martin says that Mikhail Gorbachev and the Capitalist West do not have what it takes to make them the winners. Malachi Martin says:

> "the world at large must reckon with Pope John Paul II as the servant of Heaven's Grand Design."

I would say that sounds very "New Age". And... throughout the book Malachi Martin makes it a point to tell us that Pope John Paul II is a slave to the Virgin Mary, the mother of Jesus Christ. Also, after Pope John Paul II was shot he said he had a personal communication from heaven. After this communication from heaven, Pope John Paul II concluded that the Fatima message linked with his One World Government plans.

I would agree with that statement. In fact, that is what I feared and wrote about five years ago. Malachi Martin says the other two contenders feel that their present moves are in the last stages on the road to a New World Order which is already in view. AND... he

said that Pope John Paul II is waiting for an event that will separate human history and that the event is THE VISION. I believe he is absolutely correct in his thinking, although I do not believe that "the vision" comes from whence Malachi Martin says. -

THE MESSAGE OF FATIMA

At the time the people view THE VISION in the sky it is very possible that they will receive the third message of Fatima. For those of you who are not familiar with this third message of Fatima, I will give just a small sketch of the story. Space does not allow the telling of the story in detail. I would suggest that any who are not familiar with the story of Fatima... get the booklet and read the story. It should be available in most Catholic book stores.

The third message of Fatima could well be one of the most important messages ever heard by the people on this earth because it can be used by the world policymakers to their advantage in implementing the New World Order. It was nearly five years ago that I became very concerned about the third message of Fatima being used by the world policy-makers. I wrote a bit on it.

Yes... with the Pope being totally committed to the Virgin Mary (who is the lady of Fatima), with the Pope being the powerful religious partner of the world policy-makers and with the third message - being what the world policy-makers want it to be - the third message of Fatima could be absolutely overwhelming in their New World Order plan.

I labeled the Pope as a partner of the other two that Malachi Martin calls "adversaries" of the Pope. The Capitalist West, Mikhail Gorbachev of the Soviet Union and the Pope may be one another's adversaries at times. In a sense, while they may be adverse to one another at times, they are also at times one and the same. Now I will go back to the story of the Lady of Fatima.

Fatima is a village in the center of the country of Portugal. It was near Fatima that three children saw "an angel" and later said they saw the blessed mother - the Virgin Mary. She gave them messages. Two of the messages were published. During this period of time when she was appearing before the children it was said that thousands of people viewed the sun zig-zagging in the sky. The one child, Lucia, grew to adulthood and became a nun. Lucia scribed a third message from the Virgin Mary which was eventually given to the Pope. It was to be revealed in 1960. It has not yet been revealed.

WHEN THE VISION APPEARS THE POPE..

".... WILL CONTROL THE WILL AND MINDS OF MEN"

I believe now as I did before - that this message will be used by the world policymakers in helping to implement their New World Order and that the message will be what they want it to be. Remember, this could be a powerful tool in bringing about their New World Order plan.

Malachi Martin tells us that a VISION will appear and at that time the Pope's authority

must be accepted and that "he will control the will and minds of men". If THE VISION and the third message of Fatima are used together it will be a most powerful means for the Pope's implementation of the New World Order along with the world policymakers.

These statements are in no way intended to desecrate or defile the Virgin Mary. Our concern in this respect has been that the world policymakers will use her to further their global plan.

Malachi Martin says that the Pope will be on one of his trips when the VISION appears. I would advise that everyone take the third message of Fatima and the VISION - very seriously.

I truly believe that the world policymakers will decide what the message will be... and, that they'll also contrive the VISION by using the advanced science, technology and holography which is available today.

As I have said, this is in no way a reflection on the dedicated people who have worked diligently on the space program and in our science and technology. Also, keep in mind the irony of the fact that the Pope was supposedly in opposition to Communism.

The Capitalist West was also supposedly in opposition to Communism. Yet, one of the key members of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM) - William Casey - who is totally committed to the Pope and who is also part of the Capitalist West, helped build Communist Russia into a mighty military complex.

That is just one example of the Circles of Power being partly one-and-the-same. Also, there's the Vatican-Moscow Agreement which shows that at all times they could not have been totally adverse to Communism. The United States is of course a great power of the Capitalist West.

If the United States Capitalist West is an adversary of the Pope why, then, did the U.S. develop an ambassadorship with the Vatican? And... why have they always filled the post with a member of the Knights of Malta (Sovereign Military Order of Malta) who is totally committed to the Pope?

Consider the Knights of Malta (SMOM) members who are tied to the "New Right" Leadership, who in turn have numerous organizations, the membership of which is made up of people who should be opposing the New World Order.

To every true American I say...

> "There is a web being woven about us from which we can never escape unless we demand a return to our Sovereignty and Constitutional Republic."

Consider what a power structure Malachi Martin is promulgating. He is speaking to audiences which are said to be mostly Catholic. His speeches about the Pope taking control is applauded by these audiences. It is frightening when people applaud the loss of U.S. sovereignty while we send a half-million American service men and women to possibly die

to "restore" sovereignty to Kuwait... which has never been sovereign.

THE PAPAL PLAN

Now... we will go to the scenario in the back of the book by Malachi Martin. Malachi Martin tells of the organizations which the Pope will approve when he takes control with his New World Order. One of the groups is Opus Dei - a powerful Catholic group.

Another - Malachi Martin says - is a group which exists on a world-wide basis and has remained in total secret. Malachi Martin does not tell us the name of this group. Malachi Martin also, when discussing the Pope's plan, notes the Knights of Malta (SMOM) as playing an important and impressive role. At this point Malachi Martin calls it the "Papal Plan".

Again, I say, remember... take this VISION seriously because this Pope would surely never allow his reputation to be placed in a position like this except that he knows this VISION is to take place. And also remember... with our science, technology, space program and advanced holography it is possible to create a VISION in the sky which every person in this world would be able to see.

U. S. STATE DEPARTMENT PLAN - 7277

I would hope you would not believe THE VISION is of God. I myself definitely believe it will be of man. For those who might say that in the end times a VISION may well appear, please note that Malachi Martin does not associate this with the end times. He describes this VISION to appear in a time of peace prior to the end time.

Also, two other important points to remember. Please take note... for the New World Order to be set in cement it is necessary to totally eliminate the sovereignty of the United States of America with its Constitutional Republic and block our efforts to regain the vast part which we have already lost.

And.. as previously stated, the U.S. State Department 7277 plan must be completed with its International Military Force. Also, for the New World Order to be complete it is necessary to make sure that any part of the world with its own strong religion, strong culture, or strong economic stability is convinced of the overwhelming, invincible power of the International Military Force.

Through the war in the Gulf I am sure the middle east and other countries have been convinced.

That leaves the second part of 7277 to be implemented - that part being the transfer of all arms of all nations and all individuals into the U.N. International Military Force. Yes... 7277 is the plan for General and Complete Disarmament, meaning disarming all nations and transferring all arms to the International Military Force.

Pope John Paul II sanctioned the Five-Continent Initiative. Much of its leadership was New Age. A key issue of this initiative was "general and complete disarmament". Those were the very words of the 7277 plan.

You may ask, "Am I implying that this is an all-Catholic planned takeover?" No. I am not. As we show in our Colonel North, William Casey, and the Knights of Malta booklet... it is more than that. The world policymakers who intend to rule this world are made up of the billionaire cartel of banking, business, industry, oil, agriculture, minerals, gems and all else. The world policymakers are made up of Catholics, Protestants, Jews, Humanists, Atheists and others.

The world policymakers were wise enough to know they needed a religious head with great charisma. You see, there is no political power that is all powerful without the connection of religion. These world policymakers have strived for years to build their New World Order - One World Government and they have used the United Nations since its inception as a powerful international tool.

The U.S. State Department plan 7277 was their dream for an International Military Force, and the second part of the 7277 plan is an extremely important part. We question, "When will president Bush or another implementor drop the other shoe and implement the second part?" That is the total disarmament of every nation and every individual by the means of transfer of all arms to an International Military Force.

Former Congressman, John Ashbrook, of Ohio warned of 7277 in no uncertain terms. He warned us of the deadly internationalists with their New World Order plans. He warned us of Global Perspectives in Education, Incorporated.

It was amazing the things that this man saw that we had to know were going to take us into the New World Order. But, we had to face Congressman Ashbrook's untimely death. His death was viewed with suspicion by many. His voice was the kind that many members of the House of Representatives and the U.S. Senate could not tolerate... and indeed the world policymakers could not tolerate John Ashbrook.

CIRCLES OF POWER = WORLD POLICYMAKERS

Who are the world policymakers? They are the Circles of Power which Malachi Martin talks about in his book, Keys of This Blood... and far more than that. We know they include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds and other powerful groups – the Bilderbergers, the Bohemian Club, Club of Rome and the Order of Skull and Bones at Yale University.

These groups are in turn interconnected with the Council on Foreign Relations, the Committee on Economic Development and the Trilateral Commission. The powerful Sovereign Military Order of Malta also comes into play as a very important part in all of it. Within the Knights of Malta (SMOM) there is Louis Lehrman who was formerly Jewish, Bowie Kuhn, William Buckley, Alexander Haig, J.Peter Grace... and thousands more. This network is massive and it all interconnects.

The world policy-makers needed the right man as an implementor. What better man than President George Bush, a member of the Order of Skull and Bones? They needed a powerful religious head with great charisma to make the New World Order a powerful Order. Pope John Paul II is the powerful religious head who can make their political power

- all-powerful.

In March of 1988 I wrote a paper, The Conservative Interlock - As I See It. After years of research, and finding no one indicating otherwise, I have reached the following conclusions.

Those listed below are part of the powerful conservative right leadership: Pope John Paul II, the Vatican, the Knights of Malta (SMOM), president Ronald Reagan and the "New Right" Leadership [Phony Conservatives; Controlled Opposition].

The New Right leadership includes Paul Weyrich [Jesuit-trained], Phyllis Schlafly [Dame of Malta-female counterpart to SMOM], Richard Viguerie, Louis Lehrman [Zionist Jew?], Jerry Falwell [Judeo-Christian] and numerous others including powerful Protestant clergy.

This entire conservative right leadership from Pope John Paul II down to the New Right leadership and their associates - both Catholic and Protestant - must be fully understood or... As I see it, what is remaining of our Republic, our sovereignty and our freedom in the United States of America will be lost forever - as well as any hope for the rest of the world.

A vast amount of money is given to various people within this powerful conservative and New Right Leadership. Contributors include those in large corporations and companies. They are also aided by tax-exempt foundations. Membership dues and contributions undoubtedly make up a considerable sum. Many people were amazed to find that some of the powerful conservative and New Right Leadership are funded by the United States Government - our tax dollars [i.e., Phyllis Schlafly].

CONSERVATIVE RIGHT LEADERSHIP

The key element that must be understood about the Conservative Right Leadership is the fact that the Conservative Right Leadership functions as internationalists and socialists. There are many organizations which were always considered those that we should be opposing and we found the New Right Leadership functioning right along with them. Frightening? Indeed it is. Who would ever have believed it? ==Liberals and Conservatives promoting the same One World Government actions for the New World Order.

Conservatives and New Agers working together.

Conservatives and Reverend Moon joining together.

The world policymakers must be stunned at how well their plans have worked. The top leadership of the internationalist socialists are part of the world policymakers. Yes, they are the billionaire cartel of business, banking, etc., plus religion... and they do heavily influence nearly every government in the world.

Keep in mind the Revolutionary War has never really ended. We fought to be free of tyranny under a king and we insisted on living in freedom under a government of we, the

people. One group of people came to America to enjoy political and religious freedom and insisted that others should enjoy the same.

But note... there was another group that came to America. They came to impose their political and religious beliefs on everyone. They were already world policymakers made up of the internationalist socialists and other European political and religious leaders.

The Revolutionary War was thought to be ended, but the group who wanted to impose their religious and political beliefs on us all had a foreign allegiance and they were still here. They were well embedded in America.

Now, generations later their off-spring continue in high places, working with European leaders and are still determined to impose their political and religious beliefs on us all. They are determined to abolish sovereign America and develop their own One World Government - New World Order with a One World Religion.

Remember... religion makes it easier to control [the masses - people] and far more powerful.

Then, following this, we were faced with further proof that the New Right leadership were functioning in a manner to silence all out-cry to the New World Order and that they were indeed functioning as internationalists and socialists.

It was only a few months ago that a full page ad appeared in our local paper in Indiana. This paper has a vast readership. On a full page in large, bold letters it advertised a meeting concerning the New World Order to be held here in Fort Wayne, Indiana.

Fifteen years ago, in 1976, this bold statement on the New World Order would have had hundreds of people on their feet waiting to go to the meeting and being infuriated at the idea of the pursuit of the New World Order. But, it is now fifteen years later and there was barely a sound. One organization had their spokesman come to Fort Wayne and voice their objections. A very few from here, who cared, attended.

How could it be that many of these things, including the New World Order could be met with near silence? The answer is tragic and simple. The answer is... it is because of the New Right Leadership. Fifteen years ago individuals who were considered dedicated Americans began to join the organizations of the New Right Leadership.

It is amazing how the New Right Leadership has been able to take people under the umbrella of their organizations and somehow convince them to absolutely oppose nothing but what they – the New Right Leadership – tell them to oppose. It is a sad day. I would never have believed this could all happen in so short amount of time... and it has happened.

The New Right Leadership and associates has millions of members and followers. They have had millions of dollars at their disposal. Why, then, do we continuously lose? Our justice system, our educational system - our entire government is a disaster. What is the New Right Leadership all about? I repeat my question from previous papers: "Are the New Right Leaders [alleged Christian-Conservatives] one-worlders or are they

unqualified?"

President George Bush was called all kinds of names a few years ago, but once the party accepted him the people fell silent and now today he is their king. Many religious leaders are totally behind him... not all, but many. Some of the very prominent are behind him all the way.

President George Bush lied to the people, but it doesn't matter. Isn't that amazing? It just doesn't matter.

Now, I wonder, how can we ever answer to the souls from those thousands and thousands of caskets from the previous terrible wars and those who will lose their lives in this one? How can we ever explain what all these caskets were about? How is it possible, as I have asked previously, that the sovereignty of Kuwait could be so important that we give away the sovereignty of our own nation by going into the International Military Force and declaring a New World Order?

We have been given a lot of reasons for our being in Kuwait. I would like the administration to tell us what we're really there for. Remember, we are told that our State Department led Saddam to believe that we were not interested in the border dispute between Iraq and Kuwait.

THE GADHAFI FIASCO (often pronounced Kadhafi)

I cannot forget the Gadhafi fiasco that our State Department is still keeping hidden.

Knight of Malta (SMOM), William Wilson, was chosen by President Ronald Reagan to be the first Ambassador to the Vatican. Our efforts, along with others, in opposing this Ambassadorship was totally ignored. William Wilson, the U.S. Ambassador to the Vatican, made an unauthorized trip to Libya.

He traveled to Libya and met privately with Libyan officials. Following Ambassador Wilson's visit, Gadhafi stated that an American diplomat had been sent to reduce tensions with Libya. The U.S. State Department said they were unaware of Ambassador William Wilson's trip to Libya and the State Department flatly denied Gadhafi's statement.

To the embarrassment of the United States it was then discovered that Gadhafi was telling the truth and that the U.S. Government was not and Ambassador Wilson would not affirm or deny anything of substance about this trip.

When this first happened columnist William Sapphire said that if this was true of Ambassador Wilson he had made a liar of the United States, a mockery of our stern pronouncements and had made the U.S. a laughing stock in the eyes of our allies. Bernard Kalb, Assistant Secretary of State for Public Affairs resigned as a result of this disinformation in relation to Ambassador Wilson's unauthorized trip to Libya.

There is another important factor to consider about Gadhafi and Libya. President Ronald Reagan had called Gadhafi a mad dog and had made some very strong threats. The

U.S. Government had been affirmative about bombing Libya and it resulted in killing civilians and at least one of our American pilots.

Libya was considered so undesirable that we killed their civilians without any hesitation in the face of the possibility of losing our American servicemen's lives without any hesitation.

There was no outcry against five big oil companies filling their pockets while dealing with Gadhafi and while taking lives of civilians and our servicemen with absolutely no concern.

Again, we find a company headed by a Knight of Malta (SMOM) involved. It is J. Peter Grace, president of W. R. Grace. Eight members of the W. R. Grace company are said to be members of the Knights of Malta (SMOM) who are beholden to the Pope.

During this period of time, Secretary of State, George Schultz [Zionist Jew] and his wife attended mass with Pope John Paul II [World Christian Leader], and Ambassador Wilson [SMOM] and his wife stood next to them. At this time Secretary of State George Schultz acknowledged that Ambassador Wilson had met with Gadhafi's Libyan officials even though the Reagan Administration had a ban against travel by U.S. citizens to Libya and of having contact with its leaders.

Surely Ambassador Wilson should have been fired. But... all we heard was Secretary of State George Schultz stating, "Obviously it's an embarrassment".

Apparently even the powerful George Schultz felt he could not challenge Knight of Malta (SMOM), William Wilson. But, of course, we must remember, George Schultz is a member of the CFR - Council on Foreign Relations, the Bohemian Club and the powerful Bechtel Corporation. The CFR and the Bohemian Club has ties with the Knights of Malta (SMOM) as well as with the Order of Skull and Bones of which president George Bush is a member.

That is just a minute example of the interlock of individual organizations and corporations with the Sovereign Military Order of Malta. Our booklet, Colonel North, William Casey and the Knights of Malta details this, but this is also only the tip of the iceberg. Our booklet also shows the Vatican-Moscow Agreement. As I have stated, the Circles of Power that Malachi Martin mentions are actually intertwined even though at times they may "appear" as adversaries.

The power of the Knights of Malta (SMOM), who are beholden to the Pope, became very clear to me when I spent months trying to get a bit of information on the unauthorized actions of Knight of Malta, Ambassador Wilson. The State Department just continued to stall us as the letter in our booklet on the Knights of Malta shows.

The Pope's Knights of Malta (SMOM) appear to have near unlimited power. They can make history as it is proven by their influencing of U.S. domestic and foreign policy and this is also stated in a Catholic paper. They can also un-make history as our Knight of Malta booklet shows.

In the 1930's Knight of Malta, John J. Raskob was involved in a plot to seize the White House. Major-General Butler exposed it after they had approached him to take part in their take-over plan. Congressional hearings were held. I have copies of the hearings. All of General Butler's testimony was accepted as truth, but Knight of Malta (SMOM), John J. Raskob, and other top people involved were never called to testify... and they were never brought to account. Just the same old story - just as with Knight of Malta Ambassador Wilson and the Libyan-Gadhafi affair and... just as with Knight of Malta William Casey and the Iran Contra affair.

Check your history books. Check your library. We did. And we found no record of this plot to seize the White House. This was certainly a very important historic event but it seems it went down the black hole. Sounds like George Orwell's 1984. We consider our tape and booklet entitled Colonel North, William Casey and the Knights of Malta serving as a forerunner to this paper which we call The Vision and Circles of Power.

Going back to THE VISION we do again want to make it clear that we are in no way condemning our space program or our science, technology and holography. We just want people to stop and think about what the world policymakers may do with the accomplishments of these people in the space program and with science and technology such as we feel they will use in THE VISION.

We of course have been aware of the New World Order plans of the world policymakers but we were also stunned at the fast moves that have been made from August 2nd of 1990 to the present time, January of 1991.

Just a five month period and yet enough happenings for many lifetimes. We've had the war in the Gulf; the implementation of the International Military Force; president George Bush announcing the New World Order; Malachi Martin's book announcing the New World Order - One World Government with Pope John Paul II in control; then continuing on with the mind-boggling event being THE VISION.... It is absolutely unbelievable.

POPE JOHN PAUL II AS SERVANT OF THE GRAND DESIGN

As I was reading Malachi Martin's book I told a friend that it was like everything we had researched and opposed was suddenly the absolute past and that we were stepping into a totally new era. How ironic that was because when I reached page 639 of Keys of this Blood, the words seemed to jump out at me... Malachi Martin was saying the very same thing. Malachi Martin told how THE VISION would be an absolute separation of the past and the immediate future. He further stated how all designs of all nations would be null and void. Think about that.

And he said that God's design would be introduced at the time of THE VISION and that the Pope would then become THE SERVANT OF THE GRAND DESIGN and that would be when the Pope's ministry would begin. That is certainly New Age. Malachi Martin inferred that after THE VISION there would be an era of peace and he mentions throughout the book the importance of the time until the year 2000.

WORLD POLICYMAKER, MEMBER OF SKULL AND BONES —

PRESIDENT GEORGE BUSH — ECHOES MALACHI MARTIN'S WORDS

I finished reading the incredible book by Malachi Martin and I then read the speech that President George Bush delivered at the 45th Session of the United Nations' General Assembly in New York City on October the first, 1990. It was amazing.

Following are just certain statements he made during his speech. You may get a copy from your Congressman or Congresswoman: President George Bush said that the last two months of cooperation made him feel that he has never been more proud to serve in the ranks of the United Nations and that never had he been more proud that the United States is the host country for the United Nations.

You know, some years ago – and this is my statement – there was an effort to get the United Nations out of the United States and the United States out of the United Nations. Supposedly that is what conservatives and strong Americans sought and wanted and now the United Nations is considered a great thing.

I will go on with President Bush. He mentions "...pressing forward toward a New World Order and a long era of peace".

One has to stop and think about who they are reading and listening to... Malachi Martin or president George Bush. President George Bush goes on to mention, "... the dream of the New International Order and the separate past from the whole new beginning".

Again, he sounds just like Malachi Martin.

Isn't it odd that all of this happened at the same time?... Malachi Martin's book, President George Bush's speeches?... It makes one wonder. But then... as we've said, the world policymakers have been working together for the very same thing for years.

President George Bush then made a very disturbing statement in his speech to the United Nations when he said, "I see a world of open borders... open trade".

He went on to say, "... a world that celebrates the common heritage that belongs to all the world's people, taking pride, not just in home-town or home-land but in humanity itself".

More New Age. President George Bush was saying the very things that those today, who are standing behind him, had at one time vigorously opposed. Yes, fifteen years ago all of this would have been opposed by these conservatives - great pro-Americans - who are now part of the New Right and their organizations. President Bush said:

> "The world must know and understand, from this hour, from this day, from this hall we step forth with a new sense of purpose, a new sense of possibilities. We stand together prepared to swim upstream, to march up hill, to tackle the tough challenges as they come."

And he made it clear that it wasn't as just our nation, which it should be, but he said, "...as nations of the world united. And so let it be said of the 20th Century, that this was a time when human kind came into its own".

His New Age statements are certainly unbelievable.

> "... when we emerged from the grit and the dust of the industrial age, to bring about a revolution of the spirit and the mind and began a journey into a new day, a new age and a new partnership of nations".
>
> "The United Nations is now fulfilling its promise as the world's parliament of peace. I congratulate you, I support you. I wish you God's speed in the challenge ahead."

WHAT ABOUT OUR AMERICAN SOVEREIGNTY?

My questions are, Mr. President, "What about our sovereignty? What about our Constitutional Republic?"

But no, President George Bush was too busy giving all honor to the United Nations. I repeat. Think about that. That again is my statement. We would hope that enough people will become informed about THE VISION so that most would not believe it is of God or hopefully enough could be exposed so that the world policymakers would not have it appear.

But regardless of what happens we must have our people of America become informed. I will go back to Malachi Martin and his appearance before the audiences. It is very difficult to understand how all of these people - Americans - can be clapping and be so taken with Malachi Martin and what he is saying. Not only because of the fact of giving up our sovereignty and going into a World Government, but the fact that this Pope is a New Age Pope and the majority of these people, as I understand it, are traditional Catholics.

I've worked with many Catholics who have studied and understand and they said they cannot reach their fellow Catholics. Somehow or another they have been totally taken by all of this and... As I see it, Malachi Martin and George Bush are both leading the sheep into the deadly jaws of the wolves in sheep's clothing.

AUGUSTE COMTE

I refer here to a booklet that I read by Erica Carle where she tells about August Comte who was a philosopher with a master plan who wanted to direct the spiritual reorganization of the civilized world. Now let us place ourselves at beginning in 1820.

This master planner, Auguste Comte was 22 years old at that time and he had already set his goal. He wanted nothing less than to reconstruct the entire religious, moral, scientific and political structure of the world. He believed his goal to be so worthy that he dedicated his entire adult intellectual life to outlining his plan. His name was not God, it was August Comte and August Comte said that in his plans you divided people into two basic types - those who did not believe in God and those who did believe.

Those who did not believe in God, he decided, would become immediate followers of the religion of humanity... [New Age].

Those who did believe in God would be subjected to a long period of training and change. As generations pass, both Christian and non-Christian religions could be brought closer and closer together until eventually all believers in God would be willing to become Catholic in a Catholic church which had been taken over by Comte ideology.

There would then be only Catholics and humanitarians and these two major religions, now almost alike, would eventually emerge into one great, world-wide, sociologically controlled religion of humanity. I would say, it has near happened.

May God help us regain and retain our American sovereignty and our Constitutional Republic.

How can we give such precious things away when so many of our service men and women have died to save them? I have watched the Protestants go the same New Age road as the Catholics, but when I saw the conservative Lutheran Church, Missouri Synod being impressed with Jean Houston, a follower of Teilhard de Chardon, the Catholic humanist priest; and then hear Catholics applaud New Age Pope John Paul II, who honored Teilhard de Chardon, the humanist priest... there wasn't much left to say except.... "Welcome to the New Age - New World Order".

Betty J. Mills

==========

bibliography:

Auguste Comte - Give us the Young - by Erica Carle (pg 11-15)

Teilhard de Chardon - the article, Vatican Notes Teilhard de Chardon Centenary from the Vatican City Special to The Wanderer

Jean Houston - Director, The Foundation for Mind Research - New York; Chairman of the Temple of Understanding - United Nations Conference ["ONE is the Human Spirit"] from the article Lutheran Brotherhood Colloquium on the Church in Future Society - the Woodland's Inn, Houston, Texas - January 29 - February 2, 1979

Paul Weyrich - from Capital Research Center titled Organization Trends, Feb., 1987; Heritage Foundation; an article titled A Conservative's Lament by Paul Weyrich, The Washington Post, Sunday March 8, 1987; Distant Drums - editor, Ron S. Miller - Volume V, Num. II, May, 1983

Knights of Malta (SMOM) Sovereign Military Order of Malta - The Keys of this Blood by Malachi Martin pg 687 - Simon & Schuster (still in print); magazine article from Harpers and Queen, April, 1990 - c/o Mercury Airfreight International Limited Incorporated, 2323 Randolph Avenue, AVENEL, NJ 07001;

People of God by Penny Lernoux, by Viking (still in print) pgs 283-301;

Averting Armageddon, by Gordon Thomas and Max Morgan-Witts, Doubleday (still in print);

The Catholic Reporter - Catholic Newspaper - [John J. Raskob]

Opus Dei - In God's Name, by A. Yallop, Bantom Books (still in print) pgs 265-266;

Averting Armageddon pgs 131 and 278;

People of God pgs 35, 36, 42 46, 99, 106, 255, 302-324, 326, 327, 346 and 350;

The Keys of this Blood pg 692;

> "He is waiting, rather, for an event that will fission human history, splitting the immediate past from the oncoming future. It will be an event **on public view in the skies in the ocean, and on the continental landmasses of this planet** It will particularly involve our human sun, which every day lights up and shines upon the valleys, the mountains and the plains of this earth for our eyes. But on the day of this event, it will not appear mere.y as the master star of our so-called solar system. Rather, it will be seen as the circumambient glory of the Woman whom the apostle describes as "clothed with the sun" and giving birth to "a child who will rule the nations with a scepter of iron."

New York Times, March 24, 1994 Section A, pg 13, special to the New York Times by Alan Cowell - article regarding death of Opus Dei leader, Alvaro del Portillo

Colonel North, William Casey and the Knights of Malta, booklet by Betty J. Mills, August, 1989 (should be read as a forerunner to THE VISION and Circles of Power)

General Smedley Butler Hearings - (ask your Library to get it from inter-loan) Public Hearings before the Special Committee on unAmerican Activities - House of Representatives, 73rd Congress, 2nd Session at Washington, D.C., December 29, 1934 Hearings No.73-D. C.- 6 Part I

/\ TOP /\

Regional Governance

Regionalism: Sneaking America into World Government

By Jackie Patru

A thumbnail sketch of "the method whereby would-be world rulers intend to control every aspect of our lives. Without the full implementation of Regional Governance, their plan for world dominance cannot succeed."

Beware Metro Regional Government

By Phoebe Courtney, 1973

This out-of-print book is so important we transcribed its entire contents for your reading. A must read to understand how regional governance is being implemented; by whom; and for what reason. A complicated system explained simply and thoroughly.

Ridge Applauds Move Toward Regionalization

Pennsylvania Governor Tom Ridge called the "because-we've-always-done-it-this-way" mentality that exists in tiny power bases masked as municipal governments "parochial." He said geographic borders once held sacred have become "undeniably artificial."

Do We Need the States?

By Piers von Simson, New York Times, 1971

"State government is either distrusted or ignored or both... A possible solution to the problem lies in regionalization, in abolishing the states."

Here Comes the Ameri-Dollar!

And there goes the U.S. of A.! World Regionalism in action! "U.S. dollar becomes legal currency in El Salvador on New Year's Day" Panama, Argentina and Communist Cuba already use the dollar. Ecuador will adopt the dollar in September; Guatemala plans to in May.

Government Will Control All Land

Phillip County News, Jan. 4, 1934

"Use of all land, public and private will be controlled by the federal government in the future, Assistant Secretary of Agriculture Rexford Tugwell predicted this week."

It's Been Going On For a Long Time!

"Governor Martin To Seek Centralization - To Ask Changes in Plans of State Government - WANTS MORE POWERS": Circa **1934**

Nine Groups Instead of the 48 States

N.Y. Times Magazine, 1935

"Since, obviously, there is political dynamite in any proposal to abolish States... no one has yet dared to broach publicly the thesis that the abolition would be in the public interest and is, in fact, a distinct possibility in the some-what distant future." Could 70 years be considered the 'some-what distant future?

1942 World Map - Post W.W.II Updated!

Commissioned by the Carnegie International Endowment for Peace in 1941, depicting their projected division of the world as it would look after the war... four years prior to the end of the war!

UN's New Task: Regionalize the World

By New Hampshire State Rep., Nelson A. Pryor, 1974

"The United Nations Organization has been busy implementing its assigned task of regionalizing the world. Not satisfied with existing government boundaries and forms of government.... "

Regionalism in Europe

The global dividers far reach

Community Legislation In Force

Regionalism on a global scale **INTERREGIONAL FRAMEWORK COOPERATION AGREEMENT** between

the European Community and its Member States, of the one part, and the Southern Common Market and its Party States, of the other part...

Illinois Legislative Study on Regionalism

Findings: Eventual elimination of States.
In 1978 the Illinois State legislature, urged by Citizen groups, created a committee to study the effects of regionalism in Illinois. Three hearings were held - in Springfield, Illinois: 4-11-1978; Chicago, 7-10-78; and Edwardsville, 9-26-78. The conclusive findings were that Regionalism was destroying and would ultimately eliminate state government. Following are transcripts of four witnesses. (as we have time to type future transcripts they will be added below)

- **Part 1** Updated! — Norman Dodd, Ex. Director, Reece Committee. Discusses foundations, plans for world dominion, from archives of Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, via Regionalism.
- **Part 2** Updated! — T. David Horton, Constitutional Attorney. Explains Constitutional authority and DUTY of State legislators; their power over presidents, Congress, U.S. Supreme Court and Governors in the pecking order of our Constitution.
- **Part 3** Updated! — Robert Pope, former City Council. Discusses education, zoning, planning, increased cost of government, loss of property and states rights, excessive taxation under Regionalism.
- **Part 4** Updated! — Eve Lyn Moerlien, informed Citizen. Details dangers of Regionalism, it's beginnings, etc. A must read.

Related Links

Each of the following links open in a new browser window.

Committee to Restore the Constitution

Colonel Arch Roberts has books, videos, audios explaining Regionalism. His web site is a treasure trove of important work. Jackie learned about Regionalism from an audio tape somebody sent... of Col. Roberts.

Organization of the American States

The UN sanctioned organization to unite the Americas.

Summit of the Americans

In league with the Organization of American States.

Canaan Valley Institute

Mission Statement: The CVI was created to foster local decision-making in support of sustainable communities in the Mid-Atlantic Highlands.... include portions of Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia and all of West Virginia.... a not-for-profit, and non-advocacy organization committed to enhancing the ability of the residents of the region to improve their quality of life. CVI works to aid communities in implementing locally-determined solutions to problems that threaten the economic or environmental resources of their watershed.

At last! I've been waiting for something like this to feature in our Children's section.

Having seen the Harry Potter movie and because of my inablility to discern the dangers lurking therein (although 'knowing' -- because of the way it's been pushed down the throats, and into the minds of our little ones -- that it IS dangerous) I'm especially greatful that this came by way of an e-mail.

Whether or not you have children, when you have an opportunity to warn parents and children about "cute little Harry Potter and the so-cute movie", the information here will give you some 'meat and potatoes' to serve up to them.

Thank you for visiting our Children's section. It's first on the list because, to my mind, it's the most important. The Globalists don't really care about us adults, knowing we'll be leaving this world before long and then they believe the children will be THEIRS! If you haven't read the first piece in this section titled "Give US The Young!", please do so.

In Love -- Jackie --

July 8th, 2003

http://www.harrypottermagic.org/big_deal_hp_2.htm

Letter From A witch writing about Harry Potter

I am writing this urgent message because I was once a witch. I lived by the stars as an astrologer and numerologist casting horoscopes and spells. I lived in the mysterious and shadowy realm of the occult. By means of spells and magic, I was able to invoke the powers of the "controlling unknown" and fly upon the night winds transcending the astral plane. Halloween was my favorite time of the year and I was intrigued and absorbed in the realm of Wiccan witchcraft. All of this was happening in the decade of the 1960's when witchcraft was just starting to come out of the broom closet.

It was during that decade of the 1960's, in the year 1966, that a woman named J.K. Rowling was born. This is the woman who has captivated the world in this year of 2000 with four books known as the "Harry Potter Series." These books are orientational and instructional manuals of witchcraft woven into the format of entertainment. These four books by J.K. Rowling teach witchcraft! I know this because I was once very much a part of that world. Witchcraft was very different in the 1960's. There were a lot fewer witches, and the craft was far more secretive. At the end of

that spiritually troubled decade, I was miraculously saved by the power of Jesus Christ and His saving blood. I was also delivered from every evil spirit that lived in me and was set free. However, as I began to attend fundamental Christian churches, I realized that even there witchcraft had left its mark. Pagan holidays and sabats were celebrated as "Christian holidays."

As time went on, I watched the so-called "Christian" churches compromising and unifying. I also watched with amazement as teachings from Eastern religions and "New Age" doctrine began to captivate congregations. It was a satanic set-up, and I saw it coming. Illuministic conspirators were bringing forth a one-world religion with a cleverly concealed element of occultism interwoven in its teachings.

In order to succeed in bringing witchcraft to the world and thus complete satanic control, an entire generation would have to be induced and taught to think like witches, talk like witches, dress like witches, and act like witches. The occult songs of the 1960's launched the Luciferian project of capturing the minds of an entire generation. In the song "Sound Of Silence" by Paul Simon and Art Garfunkel, we were told of seeds that were left while an entire generation was sleeping, and that the "vision that was planted in my brain still remains."

Now it is the year 2000. All of the foundations for occultism and witchcraft are in place. The Illuminists have to move quickly, because time is running out. It was the Communist revolutionary Lenin who said, "Give me one generation of youth, and I will transform the entire world." Now an entire generation of youth has been given to a woman named J.K. Rowling and her four books on witchcraft, known as the Harry Potter Series.

As a former witch, I can speak with authority when I say that I have examined the works of Rowling and that the Harry Potter books are training manuals for the occult. Untold millions of young people are being taught to think, speak, dress and act like witches by filling their heads with the contents of these books. Children are obsessed with the Harry Potter books that they have left television and video games to read these witchcraft manuals.

The first book of the series, entitled "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone", finds the orphan, Harry Potter, embarking into a new realm when he is taken to "Hogwart's School of Witchcraft and Wizardry." At this occult school, Harry Potter learns how to obtain and use witchcraft equipment. Harry also learns a new vocabulary, including words such as "Azkaban", "Circe", "Draco", "Erised", "Hermes", and "Slytherin"; all of which are names of real devils or demons. These are not characters of fiction! How serious is this? By reading these materials, many millions of young people are learning how to work with demon spirits. They are getting to know them by name. Vast numbers of children professing to be Christians are also filling their hearts and minds, while willingly ignorant parents look the other way.

The titles of the books should be warning enough to make us realize how satanic and antichrist these books are. The afore mentioned title of the first book, "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone", was a real give away.

The second book was called "Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets", while the third book was entitled "Harry Potter and the Prisoner of Azkaban." Nothing could be more obvious than that Harry Potter books are pure witchcraft and of the devil.

This is the oldest con game ever hatched out of hell. As a real witch, I learned about the two sides of "the force." When real witches have sabats and esbats and meet as a coven, they greet each other by saying "Blessed be", and when they part, they say "The Force be with you." Both sides of this "Force" are Satan. It is not a good side of the force that overcomes the bad side of the force, but rather it's the blood of Jesus Christ that destroys both supposed sides of the satanic "Force."

High level witches believe that there are seven satanic princes and that the seventh, which is assigned to Christians, has no name. In coven meetings, he is called "the nameless one." In the Harry Potter books, there is a character called "Voldemort." The pronunciation guide says of this being "He who must not be named." On July 8 at midnight, bookstores everywhere were stormed by millions of children to obtain the latest and fourth book of the series known as "Harry Potter and the Goblet of Fire." These books were taken into homes everywhere with a real evil spirit following each copy to curse those homes. July 8th was also the 18th day (three sixes in numerology 666) from the witches' sabat of midsummer. July 8th was also the 13th day from the signing of the United Religions Charter in San Francisco. Now we have learned that the public school system is planning to use the magic of Harry Potter in the classrooms making the public schools centers of witchcraft training.

What does God have to say about such books as the Harry Potter series? In the Bible in the book of Acts, we read the following in the 19th chapter, verses 18 - 20: "And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver. So mightily grew the Word of God and prevailed."

As parents, we will answer to God if we allow our children to read witchcraft books. The Word of God will prevail mightily in your life only if such things of Satan are destroyed. This tract has been prayed over, and I hope it has helped you. If we may be of further assistance, please contact us.

Pastor David J. Meyer

Published by:
Last Trumpet Ministries International
PO Box 806 Beaver Dam, WI 53916

Harry Potter: 'Making Evil Look Innocent'

Issue Date: November/December 2001

What are kids saying about Harry Potter?

Here are some samples:

"I want to go to wizard school and learn magic. I'd like to learn to use a wand to cast spells." Dylan, age 10.

"If I could go to wizard school, I might be able to do spells and potions and fly a broomstick." Mara, age 12.

"It would be great to be a wizard because you could control situations and things like teachers." Jeffrey, age 11.

"I'd like to go to wizard school and learn magic and put spells on people. I'd make up an ugly spell and then it's pay-back time." Catherine, age 9.

"I feel like I'm inside Harry's world. If I went to wizard school I'd study everything: spells, counterspells, and defence against the dark arts." Carolyn, age 10.

"I liked it when the bad guys killed the unicorn and Voldemort drank its blood." Julie, age 13.

"The books are very clever. I couldn't put them down. When I was scared I made myself believe that it was supposed to be funny so I wasn't so scared." Nuray age 11.

These are the comments of young readers of the Harry Potter wizard books quoted on a new video by Jeremiah Films. On the video, called Harry Potter: Witchcraft Repackaged, Making Evil Look Innocent, author Robert S. McGee explains: "Children as young as kindergarten are being introduced to human sacrifice, the sucking of blood from dead animals, and possession by spirit beings."

Courts have banned the teaching of Christianity in public schools but Wicca, which is recognized by the U.S. courts as a religion and given tax-exempt status by the IRS, is taught freely. Harry Potter has become the method of introduction of Wicca to the very young.

Harry Potter materials have become much more than a hand full of children's fantasy books. Warner Brothers, Coca Cola, Minutemaid, and Mattel have used the Potter materials to launch games, puzzles, toys, backpacks, and every possible merchandizing product.

Scholastic, Inc., a major supplier of public school teaching aids has added the Potter literature to its line of curriculum materials. When the name "Harry Potter" is keyed into the Scholastic.com web site search engine, it returns 268 matches. "Jesus" returned only 23.

And now, a major movie is about to break on the scene called "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone." Millions of dollars are being spent on pre-release hype.

Once introduced to the world of wizards, spells, and dark arts, readers of Harry Potter can advance their knowledge and skills in witchcraft and paganism by visiting the

hundreds of web sites available on the internet.

Or, they can purchase more books on the subject from the well stocked Wiccan sections in local book super stores. Or, they can find over a thousand volumes on witchcraft available at Amazon.com.

Harry Potter books have taken the world of children's fantasy literature by storm. Over 200 million have been sold in 40 languages. One study shows that over half of the children in the western world have read at least one of the Potter books. Many reported rereading each book several times.

But is it just fantasy literature like Snow White and Cinderella? In the Harry Potter video, cult expert Caryl Matrisciana points out that in the older stories, evil never prevails.

There are no absolutes in his world. What is right depends on the situation.

Witchcraft now has a complete package. Starting in kindergarten with Harry Potter and TV witch shows, children are led on to the horror movies and hundreds of Wicca and pagan web sites. When they thirst for more power, high school and college Wicca covens are available. In the adult world, corporations are hiring New Age practitioners to provide seminars in sensitivity training, stress relief, and self improvement for employees.

Former Satanist William Schnoebelen points out in his book, Wicca, Satan's Little White Lie, that, "I finally learned in the most graphic fashion imaginable that the difference between witchcraft or Wicca and Satanism is actually non-existent."

Before he was saved he found himself cruising the streets looking for a lone female to assault, not for sex, but to drink her blood.

The bottom line is a hunger for power. Harry Potter and the rest of witchcraft promises that power. But in the end they discover that Satan is really in charge of the power and only uses it like cheese in a mouse trap.

Harry Potter provides a basic initiation into witchcraft for a whole new generation. Imagine what the world will be like when they grow up.

Harry Potter: Witchcraft Repackaged
Making Evil Look Innocent

Millions of American schoolchildren have a new subject in school: *witchcraft!*

Through the Harry Potter series, the ancient occult religion of Wicca is being introduced in almost every public school in America. This video explains how Scholastic Inc., the largest publisher of children's books in the world, is supplying Harry Potter materials to millions of schoolchildren. Scholastic Inc. is using its unrivaled position in the educational system to flood classrooms and libraries with witchcraft, repackaged as "children's fantasy literature." Teachers are encouraged to read the Harry Potter books

aloud in class, and millions of children are being densensitized to the dangers of the occult spirit world.

Through Harry's world of sorcery they are learning what tools today's witches and pagans use -- supernatural imagination, spiritual concentration, wands, brooms, spells and curses. Warner Brothers new film based on Harry Potter has been called an accurate portrayal of witchcraft. And indeed it is.

In this video, you will see how completely occult is the world of Harry Potter. After reading the Harry Potter books, millions of children will demand to see Warner Bros. new movie, "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone."

Christian parents have faced a similar problem for years with the teaching of evolution in their public schools. They have responded by teaching their children that they cannot believe everything they are taught in school. Now, with the Harry Potter books on witchcraft becoming part of public school curriculum, parents need to know enough about it to also teach their children that the spell-casting and other activities of Harry Potter are also forbidden territory. This video will help.

Harry's books are about a young 11-year-old generational wizard, Harry Potter, who attends the prestigious 1000-year-old occult boarding school, Hogwart's School of witchcraft and Wizardry. All his teachers are practicing occultists, and tutor their students in the dark arts of sorcery and divination: fortune telling, astrology, potion mixing, spell weaving and curse casting. Harry's world says that drinking dead animal blood gives power, a satanic human sacrifice and Harry's powerful blood brings new life, demon possession is not spiritually dangerous, and that passing through fire, contacting the dead, and conversing with ghosts, others in the spirit world, and more, is normal and acceptable.

Back to Main CHILDREN page
Issues Index
CDR Home

Webmaster's note: I found the following on the Air Force's official web site at: http://www.au.af.mil/au/2025/volume4/chap03/b5_6.htm

The following page is appears as it originally did at the above web address.

5.6 Airborne Holographic Projector

Brief Description

The holographic projector displays a three-dimensional visual image in a desired location, removed from the display generator. The projector can be used for psychological operations and strategic perception management. It is also useful for optical deception and cloaking, providing a momentary distraction when engaging an unsophisticated adversary.

Capabilities

- Precision projection of 3-D visual images into a selected area
- Supports PSYOP and strategic deception management
- Provides deception and cloaking against optical sensors

Enabling Technologies (MCTL)

- 4.1.4, Image Processing (holographic displays)
- 10.1, Lasers
- 10.2, Optics
- 10.3, Power Systems

White Papers

- Q, Special & Humanitarian Operations
- N, Strategic Attack

Back to GREATEST HOAX | ISSUES | CDR HOME

We received the following article from Charlie Peters. E-Mail information was left in tact.

From: "Charlie Peters" <cappcharlie@earthlink.net>
To: Jackie Patru
Subject: Sovereignty no mach for WTO
Date: Tuesday, July 04, 2000 6:13 PM

Source URL: http://www.eco.freedom.org/el/20000701/wto.shtml

"Fines imposed by the WTO are not the slap-on-the-wrist variety. The U.S. said no to British Petroleum's [BP] wish to ship gasoline with the additive MTBE into the United States. The WTO said this is a violation of their rules and slapped the U.S. with a $360 million fine, according to Congressman Bart Stupak (D-MI). "When the WTO kicks in, sovereignty is kicked out," Stupak says...

Sovereignty no match for WTO

By Henry Lamb

The debate surrounding the proposal by Congressman Ron Paul (R-TX) to withdraw from the World Trade Organization (WTO), revealed a wide chasm between the fundamental beliefs of the people who represent us in Congress. Paul says that our participation in the WTO results in an erosion of national sovereignty. Congressman Doug Bereuter (D-NE) says that it does not. Moreover, Bereuter says that "no significant scholars" suggest that American participation in the WTO results in a loss of national sovereignty.

Both can't be right.

Bereuter obviously has not met Lewellyn H. Rockwell, Jr., world renowned economic scholar, and president of the Von Mises Institute, who says "We should toss the WTO into the dustbin of history..." because "What appears to be a step in the right direction towards greater liberty in trade across borders turns out to be a leap into world statism."

The WTO agreement requires participating nations to conform their laws to comply with WTO rulings. This language clearly defines the ruling of the WTO to be superior to laws passed by Congress. How can this situation not be a loss of national sovereignty?

Congressman Phil Crane (R-IL) has the answer. He says that the United States is not compelled to change its laws, even though we have agreed to do so by accepting the WTO Agreement. Should the U.S. fail to conform its laws to WTO rulings, the agreement authorizes the WTO to impose fines of its choosing as long as the U.S. remains in non-compliance.

When any foreign government has the authority to order the United States to change its laws, and enforce that order by imposing fines, it doesn't take too much of a scholar to recognize that U.N. sovereignty is more sovereign than U.S. sovereignty. Crane says this is not a loss of sovereignty, "it's just the price we have to pay for not playing by the rules."

Fines imposed by the WTO are not the slap-on-the-wrist variety. The U.S. said no to British

Petroleum's wish to ship gasoline with the additive MTBE into the United States. The WTO said this is a violation of their rules and slapped the U.S. with a $360 million fine, according to Congressman Bart Stupak (D-MI). "When the WTO kicks in, sovereignty is kicked out," Stupak says.

Congressman Jack Metcalf (R-WA) pointed out that the U.S. Constitution clearly places the responsibility for regulating foreign trade upon the Congress. The WTO usurps that responsibility.

Phil Crane sees it differently. He says Congress has no problem delegating responsibility for regulating trade to the Commerce Committee, and various sub-committees. To Crane, delegating the responsibility for regulating trade to the WTO follows the same reasoning.

The major difference, of course, is that no American has the chance to vote for or against, any member of the WTO which has the final say on trade regulations; the work of Congressional committees ultimately has to be voted on by the full Congress, each member of which is directly accountable to American voters.

Nearly every speaker who stood to oppose the Paul proposal, began their presentation with a litany of WTO problems that need to be corrected. Most of the opposition speakers took the position that the WTO should be reformed, but that the U.S. should remain a member while working for reform.

The WTO is accountable to no other political power, and can be reformed only by an extraordinary majority of the 135 WTO member nations. The U.S. has one vote, and no veto power. Congressmen have no power at all to influence the WTO. Representative Helen Chenoweth-Hage said that Congressmen were not even allowed access to the recent WTO meeting in Seattle.

The issues of national sovereignty and Constitutional authority were systematically ignored by the speakers who opposed the Paul resolution. Tom Reynolds (R-NY) touted the WTO and pointed to an increase in exports of $235 billion since the WTO came into existence. Peter Visclosky (D-IN) quickly countered that during the same period, our overall trade deficit had grown by $300 billion, a fact conveniently ignored by WTO supporters.

WTO supporters tried to cast opponents as "isolationists," and conjured up images of the depression and world wars that would follow withdrawal from the WTO. During the period between 1947 and 1995, foreign trade was conducted under the GATT (General Agreement on Tarriffs and Trade), a period that saw the greatest global economic expansion in the history of the world. GATT had no authority to impose fines or require conformity to its rules.

Supporters of the WTO (opponents of the Paul proposal), displayed an alarming willingness to look the other way when confronted with the fundamental principles of national sovereignty and Constitutional authority. Even Larry Combest (R-TX), Chairman of the Agriculture Committee expressed more concern about maintaining world markets through the WTO than about Constitutional principles. He used the 1980 grain embargo, which would not be allowed by the WTO, as an example of what could be avoided through the WTO.

Whether or not Combest agreed with the decision in 1980, it was made through the Constitutional process. Congress could have reversed the President's decision. If the people of America disagreed with the policy, the people could remove the policy makers. In fact, they did just that. But Americans have no such recourse when the WTO makes policy decisions with which they disagree. The WTO consists of appointed bureaucrats elected by no one, accountable to no one,

who operate in secret, doing whatever they wish, subject to whatever influence offers the greatest prize.

Ron Paul is right. The WTO offers nothing to the people of America that cannot be achieved without the loss of sovereignty and the erosion of Constitutional authority. The global economic engine that is America can play a major leadership role in the world without yielding one ounce of sovereignty to an international body. Congress should reclaim its Constitutional responsibility to regulate foreign trade, and answer Congressman Jack Metcalf's question: "If Congress doesn't protect national sovereignty, who will?"

Congress did not protect our national sovereignty. Ron Paul's resolution to withdraw from the WTO was rejected by a vote of 363 to 56.

[CDR NOTE: – If Congress doesn't protect national sovereignty, WHO WILL??? In the 'pecking order' under the Constitution, the legislatures of the several autonomous states – have the power to INSTRUCT their U.S. Senators. The 17th (invalid - not properly ratified) Amendment changed ONLY the method of voting for U.S. Senators. It in no way nullified the power and responsibility of the state legislatures to instruct and – if necessary – recall U.S. Senators who do not protect the interest of their respective states.]

As is obvious, we're pulling reports and information from our archives to hopefully provide information to those of you who are becoming informed and have "catching-up" to do.

The following article was featured as a 4 page special pullout section of the November 1994 issue of the Council on Domestic Relations' National Newsletter. It explains the origin and mechanics of the diabolical plan to cripple America by eliminating her industrial base; exporting businesses and jobs to 'developing nations'; and literally destroying the economic and social structure of our nation… state by state by state. Extensive quotes from the U.N. Declaration on the Implementation of a New Economic Order.

The WORLD According to G.A.T.T.*

**General Agreement on Tariffs & Trade*

Researched and compiled by Jackie Patru

WHAT EXACTLY IS THE GATT?

According to the World Book Encyclopedia — 1972…

"The GATT is "an international agreement to reduce trade barriers among member countries. The GATT is really a code of conduct to which members [nations] called contracting parties, subscribe. Since the first nations signed the agreement in 1947, it has become the chief international agreement on world trade. The GATT deals with a wide range of commercial policies. Contracting parties meet from time to time to negotiate the removal of barriers to international trade. The parties also review complaints of GATT rules violations.

"These meetings have reduced tariffs and other trade obstacles on thousands of products. GATT rules specify that a party granting a trade advantage to one country must grant the same advantage to all contracting parties. The rules also limit the use of import quotas and other restrictions to the flow of goods among GATT nations. The GATT also grants special privileges to 'developing nations' without requiring these nations to obey all GATT rules.

"By the early '70's, about 80 countries had signed GATT agreements. Several other countries had applied for membership or participated in the agreement in some manner. Contracting parties hold business sessions at least once a year. Most decisions are made by a simple majority vote. Each country has one vote. A council of representatives elected by GATT members deals with urgent work between sessions.

"The GATT secretariat consists of international trade specialists and an administrative staff. Tariff conferences and sessions are usually held at GATT headquarters [in secret?] in Geneva, Switzerland."

[Note: We're told the GATT agreement as of today [11-94] consists of 36,000 pages. Does anyone in this world know what's in it? …even the International World Socialist bureaucrats in the U.N. and their think tank theoreticians who've supervised the writing of the "agreement"?]

United Nations Declaration on the Establishment of a New International Economic Order — 1974

Following are excerpts from the UN declaration adopted at its 2229th plenary meeting - 1 May 1974. This picks up where World Book leaves off, giving us a clear understanding of why we have experienced the decline in job availability, wages and the standard of living in America and other developed [their word] countries in the past 20 years. All emphasis is ours. The implementation of this declaration accelerated the destruction of middle classes around the globe. GATT will finish us off. Please read this section carefully.

"***We, the Members of the United Nations,*** [including America] ***Having convened*** **a special session of the General Assembly to study for the first time the problems of raw materials and development,**

Devoted to the considerations of the most important economic problems facing the world community,

Bearing in mind the spirit, purposes and principles of the Charter of the United Nations to promote the economic advancement and social progress of all peoples,

Solemnly proclaim our united determination to work urgently for THE ESTABLISHMENT OF A NEW INTERNATIONAL ECONOMIC ORDER based on equity, sovereign equality, interdependence, common interest and cooperation among all States, **irrespective of their** [our] **economic and social systems which shall correct inequalities and redress existing injustices, make it possible to eliminate the widening gap between the developed** [America] **and the developing countries and ensure steadily accelerating economic and social development and peace and justice for present and future generations, and, to that end, declare:..."**

"1. The greatest and most significant achievement during the last decades has been the independence from alien domination of a large number of peoples and nations which has enabled them to become members of the community of free peoples...."

"Free peoples"? In 1974 the iron curtain was up; the Berlin wall was up; Red China had killed, enslaved or imprisoned millions; and Russia, which citizens were already enslaved and imprisoned, was interjecting forced Communism into the lives and governments of free peoples at every opportunity. Today, they've changed the word Communism to Democracy, and the beat goes on... in South Africa, Haiti, where ever in hell they decide to create their hell on earth.

"2. The present international economic order is in direct conflict with current developments in international political and economic relations. Since 1970 the world economy has experienced a series of grave crises which have had severe repercussions, especially on the developing countries....

"These irreversible changes in the relationship of forces in the world necessitate the active, full and equal participation of the developing countries… of all decisions that concern the international community."

"3. All these changes have thrust into prominence the reality of interdependence of all the members of the world community. Current events have brought into sharp focus the realization that the interests of [America / Americans]**the developed countries and those of the developing countries can no longer be isolated from each other, that there is a close interrelationship between the prosperity of the developed countries and the growth and development of the developing countries, and that the prosperity of the international community as a whole depends upon the prosperity of its constituent parts.**

"International co-operation for development is the shared goal and common duty of all countries…"

Fact: Since the implementation 20 years ago of the U.N.'s New International Economic Order (NIEO) -- according to billionaire Member of the European Parliament, Sir James Goldsmith -- unemployment in Europe has risen from 430,000 to 5.1 million, equal to 25 million in America. (The NIEO was brought to us/Americans by Ronald Reagan and apparently approved of by Phyllis Shlafly/Eagle Forum by virtue of her silence.)

The American middle class is disappearing. The developing nations (people) who were supposed to be 'saved' with our tax dollars are worse off today; and the working people in America and all developed countries have become the unwitting slaves to the policy makers of the New World Order.

This current GATT-WTO agreement [World Trade Organization] is meant to "equalize" the living standards of all peoples in the world, and we can all see in which direction the trend is leading… the rich get rich and the poor get poorer.

According to Senator Ernest Hollings (D-South Carolina) in the Congressional Record 10-7-94 pp S14745-47

> "As President Clinton himself has said, 'most people's wages aren't going up because they're set in a competitive global economy.' That's couching it in soft terms. Most working Americans have seen their wages decline by about 20% in real terms over the past 20 years. Worst of all, the gap between the rich and the poor in the United States is the widest documented since the Census Bureau started keeping these statistics following WWII.
>
> "During the 80's, the incomes of the richest 1% of Americans grew 68%, while the bottom 60 percent of families experienced a decline in income. These are the devastating effects of deindustrialization".

To put Senator Hollings' percentages in numbers, about 250,000 people in America are getting richer while 150,000,000 — the entire working middle class — are getting poorer.

Today in the U.S. of A., the majority of the rich fall into only a few categories…

1. International bankers;
2. CEO's and high executives of the trans-national corporations — who are the perpetrators of the GATT;
3. Professional athletes, because they are being used to keep the masses entertained and apathetic (consider the futuristic movies that portray World Government — world games are the focus of the masses);
4. Entertainers, for the same reason as athletes; and
5. Let us not forget UN/US elected and appointed officials who are the implementers of the destruction of freedom and prosperity throughout the world.

U.S. — including state and local — elected officials should remember history. After the revolution in Russia, those who betrayed their country, for the most part, were sent down the proverbial memory hole by those they served. Evidently it's understood that once a traitor always a traitor.

As Sir Goldsmith told U.S. Senators during committee hearings on the GATT-WTO:

> "With the GATT, America will go from a trot — under the NAFTA — to a headlong gallop into total economic and social destruction."
>
> Continuing with excerpts from the U.N.'s Declaration:
>
> **"4. The new international economic order should be founded on full respect for the following principles: (a) Sovereign equality of States, inadmissibility of the acquisition of territories by force, and non interference in the internal affairs of other states."**

Question: What has the U.N./U.S. Government been doing in Haiti, Somalia, Bosnia, etc? Maybe the Globalists really mean…"as long as all States obey the directives of the Global Government and all peoples of the world become good little global citizens, we will practice non-interference".

> **"...(b) The broadest co-operation of all the States members of the international**

community, based on equity, whereby the prevailing disparities in the world may be banished and prosperity secured for all."

Remember the Communist maxim: "From those according to their ability, to those according to their need"? Who prospers?

"5. The unanimous adoption of the International Development Strategy for the Second United Nations Development Decade - Resolution 2626 - was an important step in the promotion of international economic co-operation on a just and equitable basis. The accelerated implementation of obligations and commitments assumed by the International community within the framework of the Strategy, particularly those concerning imperative development needs of developing countries, would contribute significantly to the fulfillment of the aims and objectives of the present Declaration."

Question: Could any U.S. Congressman or Senator vote for this GATT without making a conscious decision to deal the final death stroke to America?

The following excerpts are from the:

Programme of Action on the Establishment of a New International Economic Order - U.N. 3202 (S.VI).

"…3. General Trade - All efforts should be made: (a) To …eliminate chronic trade deficits of developing countries: (ii) Improved access to markets in developed countries through the progressive removal of tariff and non-tariff barriers; …(b) To be guided by the principles of non-reciprocity and preferential treatment of developing countries in multilateral trade negotiations between developed and developing countries …and acceleration of the rate of their economic growth."

Question: Who benefits from all of this preferential treatment? The people in developing countries who are working for slave's wages? People in developed countries, i.e. America? Or is it the multi-national corporations' profit margins and the International banksters' increased stranglehold on the world's six billion people? As an example, Sir Goldsmith pointed out that when Nike moved to Asia the company's labor costs dropped by millions of dollars; the millions were not reflected in a lower priced shoe -- not even by a penny. The millions of dollars went into the profit margins of Nike while many Americans lost jobs.

Regarding financing of the development of developing countries...

"All efforts should be made to reform the international monetary system with …the following objectives:

"(h) promote an increasing net transfer of real resources from [America] **the developed to the developing countries;…**

"IV (a) To formulate an international code of conduct for the transfer of technology [from America] **corresponding to needs and conditions prevalent in developing countries…**

"(e).... Preferential treatment should be given to imports and the exports of those [developing] **countries;…**

"2. Developed countries [America/Americans] **should support …developing countries through the extension of financial and technical assistance.**

"IX. Strengthening The Role of the U.N. System in the Field of International Economic Co-operation

…all member States [including America] **pledge to make full use of the UN system in the**

implementation of the present "Programme of Action", …in working for the Establishment of a New International Economic Order and thereby strengthening the role of the UN in the field of world-wide cooperation for economic and social development.

"The General Assembly adopts the following Special Programme.

"(a)...to resolve these outstanding problems through a <u>fundamental restructuring of the world economic system</u>, in order to allow these countries… to reach an acceptable level of development.

"(e)…all the developed countries [America]**… should be contributing according to their level of development and the capacity and strength of their economies.**

"(f) … Their assistance …should fulfill and if possible exceed the targets of the International Development Strategy..."

Bear in mind, all the financial help being demanded from America and other developed countries will come from the blood, sweat and tears of all working people. Third world -- developing nations -- are stripped of their natural resources via debt-for-equity loans from the I.M.F which we fund and the have-nots of the world are chained to our backs.

WORLD TRADE ORGANIZATION (WTO) 1994

Changes to or expansion of the original terms of GATT are made through "Rounds" of negotiations. Generally a Round takes 3 to 4 years. There have been 7 Rounds to date. The Rounds are named for the location at which negotiations were begun. The present rules of GATT were negotiated through the Tokyo Round in which GATT was first expanded to include non-tariff barriers. This last, the Uruguay Round, took 8 years and will create the World Trade Organization, another cell of the United Nations.

The WTO has the power to challenge and negate any American law, or any other member nation's law, that it claims interferes with trade; this applies at the local, state and federal levels… regardless what rules are added in the U.S. implementing legislation.

STATES' SOVEREIGNTY - AMERICAN SOVEREIGNTY UNDER G.A.T.T.

According to Senator Hollings in the Congressional Record 10-7-94:

"[Trade] Ambassador [Mickey] Kantor claims our sovereignty is protected because Section 102 of the implementing bill provides that '**No provision of the Uruguay round nor the application of it that is inconsistent with any law of the U.S. shall have effect**'. That is just talk. The dispute resolution panels under the WTO meeting in secrecy in Geneva, will not care one hoot about what section 102 of our implementing bill says.

"A panel can declare our Federal, State and local laws inconsistent with the rules of GATT, and -- unlike the current GATT regime -- there will be two powerful incentives for the U.S. to change our laws.

"First, we'll no longer be able to block a panel decision because under the new rules there must be consensus… and there will be strong political pressure to fall in line with whatever the WTO says.

"Second, the new rules authorize cross-retaliation, so for example if another country brings a successful challenge against a U.S. environmental regulation, that country can retaliate against U.S. intellectual property. We all know the result would be a massive lobbying effort by the U.S. intellectual property industries to lobby Congress to weaken environmental laws.

"The pressure to change our laws are great under the current rules despite our current ability to

block panel reports and the current unavailability of cross-retaliation. I'm well aware there were voices within the current administration arguing that the U.S. should amend the Marine Mammal Protection Act to conform to the two GATT panel decisions finding it 'GATT-illegal'.

"Ambassador Kantor points out that the first sentence of article IX of the WTO rules says the WTO will operate by consensus. He needs to read a little further, because the second sentence says that, '**where a decision cannot be arrived at by consensus, the matter shall be decided by voting**'.

"Here is where I have tremendous concern over the procedures of the WTO. It will be a commercial U.N. with each of the 117 nations having one vote. The U.S. will have the same voting power [no veto power] as Cuba, Sri Lanka or Macau. Castro's vote cancels ours. Over half of these 117 nations have voted against us 75% of the time in the U.N."

CAN WE TRUST OUR GOVERNMENT TO PROTECT AMERICA'S INTERESTS UNDER THE NEWLY CREATED WORLD TRADE ORGANIZATION?

Apparently the answer to the above questions is a resounding "NO". According to Congresswoman Helen Bentley (R-Maryland), in her remarks to the U.S. House regarding the question of America's interests under GATT-WTO, the U.S. Government and its agents, attorneys and agencies have defended foreign corporations against U.S. industry time and time again. Her revelations were astonishing and frightening:

"Mr. Chairman, we'll be asked to vote on the passage of GATT... likely in this session. The central feature, signally the major difference between the 'old' GATT and the 'new' GATT, will be the World Trade Organization, the enforcement arm of the new GATT.

"The basic structure of the WTO is much the same as the bi-national panels, now operating in the Canadian Free Trade Agreement. There, decisions are made on the validity of U.S. law... law already upheld by the trade courts of the U.S. However, [under the GATT-WTO] if the panel votes against the U.S. law, there is no appeal from the decision and U.S. law -- while not physically changed -- CANNOT be enforced by the U.S. government.

"The GATT will expand this power to render U.S. law impotent to 117 nations exporting into our markets, and the only representation to the WTO will be by the U.S. Trade Representative on appeals from industries which he chooses. This is a tremendous shift of power from the Congress to the Executive, from U.S. Courts to international panels meeting in secret.

"If we are being reassured that the Executive Branch will protect Congress' and the peoples' interests in the New World Order before the World Trade Court, then I think we should examine how past Presidents have viewed their charge to uphold U.S. international trade law.

"For at least 15 years, Executive Branch lawyers have lobbied for policy changes benefiting foreign interests, even appearing in Court for foreign positions on trade law against U.S. Producers.

"The most recent extraordinary behavior occurred at the Treasury Department in the challenge to California's Unitary tax law. Foreign lobbyists triggered the suit against California by having Treasury issue policy changes and thereby, ultimate charges against the state. Treasury then appeared on behalf of the foreign plaintiffs. Had California lost it would have cost the state billions in tax rebates.

"If this shook the states up -- the U.S. government as an adversary on behalf of foreign nations -- U.S. Corporations have been experiencing this right along.

"In anti-trust actions against the Japanese TV industry, representatives of the American industry struggled over 15 years in the courts. The U.S. Justice Department's Anti-trust division and the State Department appeared on behalf of the Japanese, against the U.S. plaintiffs before the

Supreme Court in 1987.

"In 1992, the Commerce Department representing themselves as defendants in an anti dumping case, used Fujitsu, Mitsubishi and NEC's support against a U.S. plaintiff.

"The record is replete with U.S. government attorneys appearing in trade cases filed by U.S. companies, using U.S. taxpayers' money to argue in favor of foreign interests.

"If there has been such activism from the Agencies to confound the upholding of U.S. trade law before the 'new' GATT -- Treasury, State, Commerce, and Justice -- then what may we expect after GATT passes when the Courts will have no power to stop their attack on the body of domestic law as we saw occur when California won on the Unitary Tax?"

Note: After this damning evidence against the GATT-WTO, Congresswoman Bentley lost her bid for re-election.

THERE IS AN ALTERNATIVE

Sir James Goldsmith, in recent U.S. Senate Commerce Committee hearings pleaded with the members of the committee to **"think long and hard"** about the GATT, urging them to not rush into a vote this year. According to the rules of the Uruguay Round, they don't have to vote until June, '95. Sir James urged the U.S. Senators, saying:

> **"Think again… one thing I pray you do. This is the single most important economic act the Western world has ever taken… it will change the life of every American."**

Sir James went on to explain to the U.S. Senators that the job of the U.S. Congress is to establish an economic environment in America that creates employment, stability, prosperity and contentment. He said that the sad part of it all is that it is expected to go through without a debate and with the majority of the American people not even knowing what it is about.

According to Sir James, the alternative to GATT, if the World Policy Makers really want to help the developing countries, they could keep open the free flow of technology and money to those other countries. Any corporation wanting to do business in a foreign country could simply become a part of that country's community… producing and selling the goods within its borders.

Conceivably, any corporation could set up businesses in as many countries as they wish, but in order to export into America or other developed countries, they would simply be forced to pay high enough tariffs to discourage exporting and thereby save jobs for the peoples in the developed countries.

Then, of course, in order for the people in those developing countries to become "customers" of the corporation, they must be paid wages high enough to have the purchasing power. This plan would truly raise the living standards of the people in third-world countries. It would force the businesses to pay more than 25 cents an hour for its workers and it will stop the escalating destruction of America.

Sir James suggested we throw out all of this flawed "economic theory" and talk in hard, cold, straight forward, common-sensible terms. Setting a scenario, he asked the U.S. Senators:

> **"If you were a business owner or CEO and your primary job is to create profits; if you could set up business anywhere in the world you wanted and could sell your products anywhere you wanted, at whatever price you wanted, without tariffs; if you could go to Indonesia and hire 47 Indonesians at the cost of hiring one American, sell your products back to Americans without lowering your prices [as Nike did] where would <u>you</u> go?"**

Under this new GATT we're bringing into our market 4 billion people who are looking for jobs and will work for a mere fraction of the wages at which Americans can afford to work. These people had previously been isolated from the world market because of Communism or Socialism and will totally change the face

of our world.

Sir James says this isn't about consumerism, it's about jobs and it will cost millions of jobs to Americans.

Using dollar amounts to judge trade balances is also flawed, as he points out that America could export $10 billion in technological goods which represent only 1,000 jobs for Americans; import $10 billion in manufactured goods from another country which produced tens of thousands of jobs for the workers who produced the goods and call it "balanced trade". And all the profits continue to go to the trans-national companies, not into the economy of that producing country nor to the people working at meager wages.

TRADE AMBASSADOR MICKEY KANTOR LIES

In the same hearings referred to above, Mickey Kantor said that America's economic future depends on our ability to compete in a Global Economy. He also said the playing field in world trade has been made unlevel for American industry and the G.A.T.T. creates a level playing field. Kantor's rhetoric truly is a fine example of the Dialectic: The "unlevel" playing field was created in previous trade agreements providing justification for the "new" agreement. However, for decades the playing field has been slanted in favor of foreign industry, so the whole scheme is a blatant lie.

Kantor also said the American people will realize a $36 billion decrease in taxes. When asked specifically if he was saying there would be a $36 billion decrease in income taxes he responded, "Well, no… not exactly. This figure is projected from the expected <u>decrease</u> in the cost of goods coming from other countries".

Kantor insisted that we [America] could set any environmental and health standards we want, but he didn't explain other countries could cross retaliate. He placed an inordinate emphasis on the protection of intellectual property, using as an example the billions of dollars a CD by Whitney Houston brought in from abroad, and the loss of revenues when these types of properties are "pirated".

Loss of revenues to whom? Who gets the billions of dollars from a Whitney Houston CD? American workers? Not many we would guess. Again, the profits go to the rich.

Even if Kantor were an honest, up-front individual, it is frightening to consider that any one man -- an appointed bureaucrat at that -- is responsible for a World Trade Agreement that will effect the lives of every single American. As an appointed bureaucrat he isn't answerable to the electorate, but only to -- outwardly -- President Bill Clinton. In reality Clinton is merely a talking head for the International gang which pulls <u>his</u> strings.

The following article from The Milwaukee Journal, 7-13-94, pg A5, says it all regarding the alleged benefit for America under the GATT-WTO. The headline reads:

"U.S. TAXPAYER ID NUMBER PROPOSED" Washington, D.C.

"The White House proposes to meet the costs of a global trade liberalization agreement by, among other things, issuing a 'cradle-to-grave' taxpayer identification number designed to guarantee that Americans pay taxes on investments. White House Chief of Staff Leon Panetta and U.S. Trade Representative Mickey Kantor informed Republican congressional leaders of their proposal Tuesday, congressional sources said.

"The Uruguay Round of the GATT, signed earlier this year, requires countries to reduce their tariffs on imported goods. For the U.S., that is estimated to reduce tariff revenue by about $12 billion over five years. Under budget rules that loss must be offset by federal spending reductions or by tax increases. As described by congressional sources, the plan the administration presented Tuesday depends primarily on tax enforcement actions, a speedup in a number of tax collection provisions and increases in fees.

The ID number, which would be issued to newborns, is projected to generate about $340 million over five years".

Question: Where will they get the other $11.66 billion?… perhaps another increase in our taxes? And Kantor

said we'd realize a tax decrease? You be the judge.

PS: As you know, GATT passed since this article was published. We've seen the devastating effects of NAFTA and are horrified of the current talk of expanding it to include Carribean, Central and South American countries. Ultimately, we will face a choice of either accepting the total economic destruction of our country or demanding that the unConstitutional GATT and NAFTA be repealed.

Since the U.S. Congress has long ago been bought-and-paid-for by Israel and other interest groups [According to an Israeli Knessett member, from an article in the Harretz, the U.S. Congress is "Israeli occupied territory"], we must take the battle to the states. Contact and meet with your State Legislator; begin the education process using documented evidence to bring the point home… that the country, the lives they are destroying are their own.

P.P.S. Sir James Goldsmith died suddenly not long after he testified so powerfully, although uselessly, to the U.S. Senate against the GATT-WTO.

United Nations

"… It is clear that those at the top of the environmentalist movement are witting in their advocacy of policies that ultimately kill people. We know this is the case because many of the environmentalist policy-makers say so publicly. … The fact is that the top ozone depletion propagandists at the World Wildlife Fund, the Club of Rome, the Population Crisis Committee/Draper Fund, and other elite bodies want it to kill people."

From: 21st Century, Fall 1992

Who pulls the strings of environmental groups? The establishment figures who fund and control it -- from England's Prince Phillip and the Netherlands' Prince Bernhard, to U.S. corporate funders like Robert O. Anderson.

Who Owns the Environmentalist Movement?

Far from a grass roots movement, envronmentalism is a big business, funded and directed by the leading families of the U.S. and European establishments

By Rogelio A. Maduro and Ralf Schauerhammer

This article is adapted from Chapter 10 of the Holes in the Ozone Scare: The Scientific Evidence That the Sky Isn't Falling, published in June 1992 by 21st Century and now in its second printing.

Twenty-five years ago, those who believed that Mother Nature comes first and humankind second were part of an insignificant fringe, considered radical by most Americans. These environmentalists were visible mostly at the level of the antinuclear street demonstration, where marijuana smoke wafted around "Back To Nature" posters on display. Today, however, what used to be extremist "environmentalist" ideology has become mainstream, permeating American institutions at every level, from corporate boardrooms to the Federal Reserve, the Congress, the White House, the churches, homes and schools.

Official lore from the environmental movement's publications asserts that the movement emerged from the grass roots. The truth, however, is that funding and policy lines comes from the most prestigious institutions of the Eastern Liberal Establishment, centered around the New York Council on Foreign Relations, and including the Trilateral commission, the Aspen Institute, and a host of private family foundations.

This network of foundations created environmentalism, moving it from a radical fringe movement into a mass movement to support the institutionalization of antiscience, no-growth policies at all levels of government and public life. As prescribed in the Council on Foreign Relations 1980s Project book series, environmentalism has been used against America's economy, against such targets as high-technology agriculture and the nuclear power industry. This movement is fundamentally a green pagan religion in its outlook. Unless defeated, it will destroy not only the economy, but also the Judeo-Christian culture of the United States, and has in fact come perilously close to accomplishing this objective already.

No U.N.

The vast wealth of the environmentalist groups may come as a shock to most readers who believe that these groups are made up of "public interest", "nonprofit" organizations that are making great sacrifices to save the Earth from a looming doomsday caused by man's activities. In fact, the environmental movement is one of the most powerful and lucrative businesses in the world today.

Funding from the Foundations

There are several thousand groups in the United States today involved in "saving the Earth". Although all share a common philosophy, these groups are of four general types: those concerned, respectively with environmental problems, population control, animal rights, and land trusts. Most of these groups are very secretive about their finances, but there is enough evidence on the public record to determine what they are up to.

Table 1 lists the annual revenues of a sampling of 30 environmental groups. These few groups alone had revenues of more than $1.17 billion in 1990. This list, it must be emphasized, by no means includes all of these envirobusinesses. It is estimated that there are more than 3,000 so-called nonprofit environmental groups in the United States today, and most of them take in more than a million dollars a year.

The Global Tomorrow Coalition, for example, is made up of 110 environmental and population-control groups, few of which have revenues less than $3 million per year and land holdings of more than 6 million acres worth billions of dollars, is just the best known of more than 900 land trusts now operating in the United States.

Table 2, lists the grants of 35 foundations to two heavily funded and powerful environmentalist groups -- the Environmental Defense Fund and the Natural Resources Defense Council -- for the year 1988.

The data available from public sources show that the total revenues of the environmentalist movement are more than $8.5 billion per year. If the revenues of law firms involved in environmental litigation and of university environmental programs were added on, this figure would easily double to more than $16 billion a year. This point is emphasized in **Table 3**, which lists the top 15 environmental groups receiving grants for environmental lawsuits and protection and education programs.

To get an idea of how much money this is, the reader should consider that this income is larger than the Gross National Product (GNP) of 56 underdeveloped

nations (**Table 4**). The 48 nations for which the latest GNP figures were available have a total population of more than 360 million human beings. Ethiopia, for example, with a population of 47.4 million human beings, many starving, has a GNP of only $5.7 billion per year. Somalia, with 5.9 million inhabitants, has a GNP that is lower than the revenues of those groups listed in Table 1. Not a single nation in Central America or the Caribbean has a GNP greater than the revenues of the U.S. environmental movement.

With these massive resources under its control, it is no surprise that the environmentalist movement has been able to set the national policy agenda. There is no trade association in the world with the financial resources and power to match the vast resources of the environmental lobby. In addition, it has the support of most of the news media. Opposing views and scientific refutations of environmental scares are most often simply blacked out.

Where do the environmental groups get their money? Dues from members represent an average of 50 percent of the income of most groups; most of the rest of the income comes from foundation grants, corporate contributions, and U.S. government funds. Almost every one of today's land-trust, environmental, animal-rights, and population-control groups was created with grants from one of the elite foundations, like the Ford foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation. These "seed grants" enable the radical groups to become established and start their own fundraising operations. These grants are also a seal-of-approval for the other foundations.

The foundations also provide funding for special projects. For example, the Worldwatch Institute received $825,000 in foundation grants in 1988. Almost all of that money was earmarked specifically for the launching of a magazine, *World Watch*, which has become influential among policy-makers, promoting the group's antiscience and antipopulation views. The Worldwatch Institute's brochures report that it was created by the Rockefeller Brothers Fund to "alert policy makers and the general public to emerging global trends in the availability and management of resources -- both human and natural".

Foundation grants in the range of $20 to $50 million for the environmental cause are no longer a novelty. In July 1990, the Rockefeller Foundation announced a $50 million global environmental program. The specific purpose of the program is to create an elite group of individuals in each country whose role is to implement and enforce the international environmental treaties now being negotiated.

Kathleen Teltsch reported in the New York times (July 24, 1990):

> "As an initial step, the five-year program will assist hundreds of young scientists and policy makers in developing countries to create a worldwide network of trained environmental leaders, who will meet regularly at workshops, sharing information and discussing strategy.
>
> "Through the international network, the foundation wants to encourage efforts to build environmental protection into governments' long-range economic planning. Other major elements would promote the drafting of international treaties to deal with forest, land, and water preservation, and hazardous waste disposal"

The foundations are run by America's top patrician families. These families

channel billions of dollars into the organizations and causes they wish to support every year, and thereby exert enormous political clout. By deciding who and what gets funded, they determine the political issues up front in Washington, which are then voted on by Congress. It is all tax free, since the foundations are tax-exempt. The boards of directors of the large foundations are made up of some of the most powerful individuals in this country, and they always overlap with power brokers in government and industry.

One such individual was Thornton F. Bradshaw, who, until his recent death, was chairman and program director of the MacArthur foundation and a trustee of the Rockefeller Brothers Fund and the Conservation Foundation. At the same time, Bradshaw was chairman of the RCA Corporation and a director of NBC, the Atlantic Richfield corp., Champion International, and first Boston, Inc. Bradshaw was also a member of the Malthusian Club of Rome and director of the Aspen Institute of Humanistic Studies, organizations that have played a critical role in spreading the "limits to growth" ideology of the environmental movement.

Another individual perhaps better known to readers is Henry A. Kissinger, former U.s. secretary of state and a trustee of the Rockefeller Brothers Fund. For years Kissinger was the director of the fund's special Studies Project, which was in charge of special operations.

Corporate Contributions

Another huge source of contributions to the environmental movement is private corporations. Unlike tax-exempt foundations, however, corporations are not required by law to report what they do with their money, so it is difficult for an independent researcher to estimate the level of funding for the environmentalist movement from business and industry. There are watchdog groups, however, that have investigated these money flows and come up with startlingly large figures.

For example, the April 1991 newsletter of the Capital Research Center in Washington, D.C., which monitors trends in corporate giving, scathingly denounces those corporations it has discovered financing the environmentalists. The newsletter states that oil companies "are heavy financial supporters of the very advocacy groups which oppose activities essential to their ability to meet consumer needs".

Further, it reports, "The Nature Conservancy's 1990 report reflects contributions of over $1,000,000 from Amoco, over $135,000 from Arco, over 4100,000 from BP Exploration and BP Oil, more than $3,200,000 (in real estate) from Chevron, over $10,000 from Conoco and Phillips Petroleum and over $260,000 from Exxon".

From the scant information publicly available (largely annual reports from the major environmental groups), one can conservatively estimate that corporations contribute more than $200 million a year to the environmentalist movement.

This should come as no surprise. Over the past 20 years, giant corporations have discovered that by using environmental regulations they can bankrupt their competition, the small- and medium-sized firms that are the most active and technologically innovative part of the U.S. economy.

Compliance with environmental regulations is also big business. According to

official figures from the federal government's Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), it costs the U.S. economy $131 billion today to comply with environmental regulations. That figure will have risen to more than $300 billion a year by the year 2000. The expenditures are a net drain on the economy, but while the nation is bankrupted, someone is profiting from the services and equipment sold. A look at classified advertisements in the papers today reveals that companies involved in environmental compliance are growing fast. Many of these corporations are contributing to the environmental movement.

Funds from the U.S. Government

There is a third area of funding for the environmental movement: the U.S. government itself. As reported in detail by Peter Metzger, former science editor of the *Rocky Mountain News*, there are now thousands of professional environmentalists ensconced in the U.S. government. These environmentalists channel hundreds of millions of dollars in grants and favors to environmentalists and environmental groups under all kinds of guises. In a 1991 newspaper series, columnist Warren Brookes exposed how the federal Bureau of Land Management [BLM] used the Nature Conservancy as a land broker, giving the antigrowth organization handsome profits.

The EPA doles out huge amounts of money to environmental groups to conduct "studies" of the impact of global warming and ozone depletion. President Bush has made the Global Climate Change program a priority, so while the Space Station, vaccinations for children, and other crucial projects have been virtually eliminated from the budget, $1.3 billion is available for studies of how man is fouling the Earth. Similarly, scientists who challenge global warming and ozone depletion as hoaxes do not receive a penny in funding, while those who scream doomsday receive tens of millions in research grants from the "climate change" program.

How much funding do the environmentalists receive from the federal government? Officially, the U.S. government gives away more than $3 billion a year in grants to support environmental groups and projects. The actual total, however, is impossible to estimate. A top-ranking official of the department of Energy who spent two years attempting to cut off tens of millions of dollars in "pork barrel" grants going to environmentalist groups, discovered that for each grant she was eliminating, environmentalist moles in the department added several new ones. The official resigned in disgust.

The environmentalist capture of Washington, which was consolidated during the Carter administration, produced radical changes in the Washington, D.C. establishment. This process of subversion was described by [Peter] Metzger in a speech given in 1980, titled "**Government-funded Activism: Hiding Behind the Public Interest**."

> "For the first time in history, a presidential administration is funding a political movement dedicated to destroying many of the institutions and principles of American society. Activist organizations, created, trained, and funded at taxpayers' expense, and claiming to represent the public interest, are attacking our economic system and advocating its replacement by a new form of government. Not only is this being done by means already adjudicated as being unconstitutional, but it is being done without the consent of Congress, the knowledge of the public, or the attention of the press.

> It all began when President Carter hired individuals prominently identified with the protest or adversary culture… the appointment [by the Carter administration] of several hundred leading activists to key regulatory and policy-making positions in Washington resulted in their use of the federal regulatory bureaucracy in order to achieve their personal and ideological goals.
>
> Already accomplished is the virtual paralysis of new federal coal leasing, conventional electric generating plant licensing in many areas, federal minerals land leasing and water development, industrial exporting without complex environmental hearings, and the halting of new nuclear power plant construction…
>
> The consequences of those sub-cabinet appointees having then made their own appointments, and those having then made theirs, so that now, there are thousands of [environmentalist] representatives in government…"

According to Metzger, this new class,

> "enshrined in the universities, the news media, and especially the federal bureaucracy, has become one of the most powerful of the special interests."

Two Case Studies

Let us consider two case studies of how foundation-funded environmentalist organizations have virtually taken over national policy.

The Washington, D.C.-based Environmental Defense Fund (EDF) was created in 1969. The cover story is that it sprang from America's grass roots, after a group of Long Island citizens began having coffee clatches to discuss the threat of toxic chemicals. The truth is that EDF was created by grants from the leading Eastern Establishment foundations and these foundations have continued to support it.

The Ford Foundation gave EDF its seed money in 1969. In 1988, EDF received $500,000 from the ford Foundation, $1,000,000 from the William Bingham Foundation, $75,000 from the Joyce Foundation, $150,000 from the Mott Foundation, and $25,000 from the Carnegie Foundation, among others. Today, EDF has seven offices nationwide, more than 150,000 members, and an annual operating budget of $17 million.

The EDF made its name in the fight to ban DDT, which it accomplished with the help of Natural Resources Defense Council litigation in 1972 -- and with the cooperation of the EPA's administrator, William Ruckelshaus. Ruckelshaus ignored the scientific evidence presented during seven months of EPA hearings on DDT, and he ignored the decision of the EPA's hearing examiner not to ban DDT; instead, for what he admitted were political reasons, he banned this life-saving insecticide that was turning the tide on malaria. Thus "public perception" became established as more important than scientific evidence in environmental decisions.

In 1986, EDF helped to draft California's first sweeping environmental regulations in the form of the ballot initiative known as Proposition 65, which restricted the use of dozens of chemicals in industry and agriculture and has

cost the California economy billions.

EDF's goals for the 1990s include: defending against the so-called greenhouse effect; saving sea turtles and porpoises by shutting down the fishing industry; banning CFCs worldwide by the year 2000; saving the world's rain forests; passing legislation to prevent so-called acid rain; setting aside Antarctica as a permanent wildlife reserve; extending the chemical bans in California's Proposition 65 to the entire nation; and recycling all household and industrial waste material.

The Natural Resources Defense Council (NRDC), one of several of the legal arms of the environmentalist movement, was founded in 1970 with a massive infusion of funds from the Ford Foundation. Together with the Legal Defense Fund of the Sierra Club and the National Audobon Society, the NRDC took to the courts, filing dozens of lawsuits to block dams, shut down nuclear power-plant construction, and derail highway development projects.

The NRDC and its cohorts also targeted federal regulators in the Environmental Protection Agency and other offices, forcing tightened controls on pollution and demanding the enforcement of statutory rules for clean air and rivers**. The Clean Air Act of 1970 was a first fruit of these efforts.**

Who funds these multi-million-dollar court battles? In 1988, the NRDC received grants of $75,000 from the Educational Foundation of America, $600,000 from the MacArthur Foundation, $165,000 from the W. Alton Jones Foundation, and $850,000 from the Beinecke Foundation.

A good chunk of this money ends up in the expense accounts and salaries of the Eastern Establishment bigwigs who run the environmentalist advocacy groups -- or in the pockets of their lawyers. A 1990 cover story in *Forbes* magazine reports that the organizational network of consumer and environmentalist activist Ralph Nader is worth close to $10 million and receives ardent support in its anti-industry lawsuits from a circle of plaintiff attorneys with multi-million-dollar annual incomes (see Brimelow and Spencer 1990)

Nader himself lives very well off the publicity stirred up from court cases. "Oh, God, limousines and nothing but the best hotels", *Forbes* quotes a former state Trial Lawyers Association official. "We got quite a bill when he [Nader] was in town". Nader lives in a $1.5 million townhouse in Washington, D.C. (owned by his sister) and commands up to five-figure fees each for between 50 and 100 speaking appearances per year.

(Photo caption) The National Wildlife Federation's Jay Hair, like other leaders of environmental empires, commands a six-figure salary -- $200,000. However, his actual income is much higher because it includes earnings from his membership on the boards of corporations and other environmental groups. On average, environmental executives have salaries in the range of $150,000 to $200,000 a year, excluding benefits and income from other sources.

Other environmentalist organization leaders also maintain an expensive lifestyle. In August 1983, reporter Nancy Shute gave a colorful description of the environmentalists-turned-establishment who had taken over Washington. Under the headline "Bambi Goes to Washington", Shute writes in *National Review*:

> "On December 1, 1982, barely two years after Ronald Reagan's election, hundreds of Washington lawyers and lobbyists munched

> pears and cheese and sipped Bloody Marys under the sparkling crystal chandeliers at the Organization of the American States (oas.org) headquarters, just two blocks from the White House. The conversation turned to politics, as do all Washington cocktail-party conversations.
>
> "But the women in pearls and men in dark suits who shouted to be heard over the seven piece dance band represented not Exxon or U.S. Steel or General Motors, but the nations' environmental lobby, celebrating the tenth birthday of the Environmental Policy Center, an influential Washington lobbying group and research institute.
>
> "In the 13 years since Earth Day, the environmental presence in the capital has grown from a ragtag band dedicated to saving trees and whales to a formidable Washington institution.
>
> "Much of the environmental windfall has been spent on sleek new offices, on high-profile lobbyists like former senator Gaylord Nelson and Carter Administration Interior Secretary Cecil Andrus… on high-priced economists and lawyers, and on millions of direct-mail pleas for more cash…" [p.924]

These environmentalists are unabashed about their affluence. Their conferences have become notorious for their plush locales (Switzerland, Beverly Hills, Sundance and Aspen, for example).

The Campaign against CFCs

Both the EDF and NRDC played a leading role in the propaganda and legal campaign to ban CFCs.

In June 1974, Sherwood Rowland and Mario Molina's doomsday paper claiming CFCs would deplete the ozone layer was published in *Nature*. At that moment, however, the hottest topic in the news media was that chlorine emissions from the Space Shuttle would wipe out the ozone layer. It was not until September 1974, that articles on the CFCs threat started to appear.

In November 1974, the Natural Resources Defense Council joined the ozone debate, calling for an immediate ban on CFCs. In June 1975, the NRDC sued the Consumer Products Safety Commission for a ban on CFCs used in aerosol spray cans. The lawsuit was rejected by the commission in July 1975, on grounds that there was insufficient evidence that CFCs harm the atmosphere.

At that point, EPA administrator Russell E. Train intervened on behalf of the NRDC and proponents of the ozone depletion theory, calling for all nations to cooperate in establishing worldwide guidelines on CFCs to avoid environmental disaster. Today Russell E. Train is head of the World Wildlife Fund/Conservation Foundation, a trustee of the Rockefeller Brothers Fund, and a top-ranking member of both the Trilateral Commission and the New York Council on Foreign Relations.

For the next two years, debate raged on the future of CFCs, with the NRDC, lavishly funded by the Ford and Rockefeller Foundations, playing a major role. While President Ford's top science advisers said the evidence was still not strong enough for an immediate ban on CFCs, other members of the administration moved to implement such a ban. Once of them was Russell W.

Peterson, chairman of the White House Council on Environmental Quality, who worked for a ban on the use of CFCs in aerosol cans as a first step toward the total banning of CFCs. Peterson made it clear that it did not matter that there was no scientific evidence against CFCs. According to Sharon Roan in *Ozone Crisis*, Peterson told the press:

> "I believe firmly that we cannot afford to give chemicals the same constitutional rights that we enjoy under the law. Chemicals are not innocent until proven guilty" (p. 83).

Peterson today is the head of the National Audubon Society.

In October 1978, CFCs used as propellants in aerosol cans were banned in the United States.

The CFCs issue lay dormant for the next several years, until November 1984, when the NRDC started a new phase on the assault on CFCs with a suit against the EPA. The suit sought to force the EPA to place a cap on overall CFC production, as mandated under the EPA's Phase Two proposals. The NRDC argued that under the Clean Air Act, the EPA was required to regulate CFCs if they were deemed harmful to the environment. The group claimed the EPA had acknowledged this in its 1980 proposed regulations, which had not been implemented during the first four years of the Reagan administration.

As the NRDC relaunched its campaign against CFCs, a major political change was taking place in Washington, D.C. The leading proponents of technology, the space program, and economic development in the Reagan administration had been ousted by a series of media-orchestrated scandals == Interior Secretary James Watt, NASA Administrator James Beggs, and EPA Chief Anne Burford. Burford was replaced by the multimillionaire corporate environmentalist, William Ruckelshaus, his second term as EPA administration.

There was still no credible scientific evidence against CFCs; supposedly this changed in May 1985 with the publication of Joseph Farman's doomsday ozone-hole paper in *Nature* magazine. This article enabled the environmental lobby to start creating hysteria about CFCs once more, which set the wheels into motion that led to the signing of the Montreal Protocol in 1987.

In September 1986, the DuPont Company announced its support for the banning of CFCs. By summer 1987, the environmental onslaught against CFCs was in full gear under the leadership of the well-funded NRDC. It was at that moment that the World Resources Institute received a $25 million grant from the MacArthur Foundation. According to Sharon Roan's book, *Ozone Crisis* (page 204):

> "Economist Daniel J. Dudek of the Environmental Defense Fund provided a study on the cost of reducing ozone depletion… At the World Resources Institute and Worldwatch Institute, studies were completed to alert Americans to the effects of various ozone control policies. The Environmental Defense Fund, Friends of the Earth, and Sierra Club initiated public education campaigns and began pressuring industry to own up to its responsibility."

In September 1987, the Montreal Protocol was signed, calling for a 50 percent ban on CFCs by the year 2000.

[CDR Note: In 1995 Arizona State Legislature passed a bill (HB 2236) -- a one pager -- which allowed the possession, use, manufacture, purchase, installation, transportation and sale of chloroflurocarbons (namely freon), while prohibiting any penalty, fine or retaliatory action against any person or political subdivision (local government) of the state who or which did any of the above. Governor Fife Symington signed the bill into law on April 15, 1995 and very shortly thereafter was out of office on alleged charges of misuse of campaign funds, or some silly nonsense.

According to a report we've obtained, scientific studies *have* debunked the theory that CFC's from freon were responsible for the hole in the ozone layer. The hole is caused from lack of sunlight at the polar areas during the long-night season. When the sun returns, the hole repairs itself. It is a repetitive process. The studies claim that CFCs from volcanoes and other natural phenomena are released into the atmosphere at a much higher rate than those [CFCs] released by freon.

It is most probable that since DuPont's patent on freon was about to expire -- at which time any company could manufacture freon -- the timed release of the ozone-hole scare played a two-fold role; that is, forwarding the environmentalist movement and catering to the interests of the transnational DuPont company. We understand that the new coolant approved for use is also a DuPont patented product; was never tested for environmental safety; is much less efficient; uses more electricity to cool; is caustic to equipment, reducing the life of equipment; and cannot be used in present equipment so will ultimately cost homeowners and businesses billions to modify or change out equipment.]

The First Earth Day

First demonstrators who put spotted owls first, environmentalists define people as the enemy.

At the same time that the environmental organizations were becoming a well-funded big business, their propaganda output was used to create popular support for the environmentalist cause in the United States. A turning point in the transformation of the environmentalist fringe into a radicalized mass movement was Earth Day 1970.

On April 22, 1970, thousands of college students and curious onlookers turned out to participate in the widely publicized Earth Day festivities in dozens of major U.S. cities. Fold music, antinuclear slogans, "Love Your Mother Planet Earth" posters and college students were everywhere. On the surface it appeared to most observers that the nationwide rallies represented a grass roots movement to protest "the destruction of the environment". Nothing could be further from the truth. The Earth Day publicity stunt was part of a highly coordinated effort to create a climate of sympathy for Malthusian zero growth, where none yet existed in the United States.

Earth Day was partly bankrolled by a $200,000 personal grant from Robert O. Anderson, at the time the president of Atlantic Richfield Oil Corporation, the president of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, and a personal protégé of University of Chicago zero-growth ideologue Robert Maynard Hutchins. Anderson and the Aspen Institute played a crucial role in the launching of a worldwide environmentalist movement, and Earth Day was a big step along the way.

Coincident with the Earth Day effort, *The Progressive*, a 70-year-old publication of the U.S. branch of the Fabian socialist movement of H.G. Wells, Bertrand Russell, and Julian and Aldous Huxley, devoted its entire issue to a special report on "The Crisis of Survival". Among the environmentalist ideologues who contributed to this special issue were Ralph Nader and Paul Ehrlich. Denis Hayes, a Stanford University graduate who would later become the environmentalist-in-residence at the Worldwatch Institute, wrote the keynote article on Earth Day. He stated:

> "April 22 is a tool -- something that can be used to focus the attention of society on where we are heading. It's a chance to start getting a handle on it all; a rejection of the silly idea that bigger is better, and faster is better, world without limits, amen.
>
> "This has never been true. It presumes a mastery by Man over nature, and over Nature's laws. Instead of seeking harmony, man has sought to subdue the whole world. The consequences of this are beginning to come home. And time is running out."

In 1970, most Americans would have summarily rejected this pessimistic view. But, by the time the organizers of Earth Day 1970 were planning 20th anniversary celebrations of the event for 1990, the environmentalist hoax had been sold to the population of the United States. In the months before Earth Day 1990, every elementary and secondary school in the nation was provided with a special Earth Day preparation curriculum from the environmental Protection Agency. EPA spokesmen toured the nation. Television, magazines, and newspapers from the national to local level reported and editorialized on the event. State and town governments promoted it with public funds.

On Earth Day 1990, according to a spokesman for Friends of the Earth (a leading arm of the environmentalist lobby also financed by Robert O. Anderson), "one of the largest demonstrations ever" was held in Washington, D.C. and tens of thousands of people, representing "all types of environmental groups from all over the United States and internationally" were there. Smaller celebrations were held in literally thousands of state capitals, towns, and cities across the United States. A mass movement against science, technology, and economic growth had been consolidated in the United States.

Next Comes Genocide

In 1989, Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak estimated that 500 million people in the Third World had starved to death in the decade of the 1980's; current estimates by the United Nations Children's Emergency Fund (UNICEF) are that 40,000 children under the age of five starve to death every day. Most of these deaths can be attributed directly or indirectly to debt service and "technological apartheid", policies that prevent modern technologies -- such as water treatment plants, nuclear energy, refrigeration, mechanized agriculture, pesticides, and fertilizers -- from being used in Third World countries. These policies were considered colonialist in past decades; today, they are promoted by environmental groups in industrialized nations, **under the guise of saving the Earth from pollution**.

[CDR Note: See related article: Toxic Wastes 'Recycled' As Fertilizer Threaten U.S. Farms - Food Supply

Many environmentalists have no idea of the consequences of their belief system

for the people of the Third World, but it is clear that those at the top of the environmentalist movement are witting in their advocacy of policies that ultimately kill people. We know this is the case because many of the environmentalist policy-makers say so publicly. It is not simply that the ban on CFCs will kill people and that the top environmentalists know that it will kill people.

The fact is that the top ozone depletion propagandists at the World Wildlife Fund, the Club of Rome, the Population Crisis Committee/Draper Fund, and other elite bodies want it to kill people. Depopulation is one of the reasons they devised the ozone hoax in the first place. By scaring the general population with stories of imminent catastrophe, these policy-makers intend to justify adoption of stringent measures that will curtail economic growth and population. The ozone hole is just one of several such scare stories.

On July 24, 1980, the U.S. State Department unveiled the *Global 2000 Report to the President*. It had been in preparation by the White House Council on environmental Quality and the State Department, employing scores of government personnel and hundreds of outside consultants since the early days of the Carter administration -- an administration dominated by elite members of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. The report was a long-inded proposal that "population control" -- a euphemism for killing people -- be made the cornerstone of the policies of all U.S. presidents from that time forward.

Pervading the report and several companion documents were lurid predictions: **crises in water resources**, severe energy shortages, shortfalls in strategically vital raw materials -- all blamed on "population growth".

The report argued that without countervailing action, by the year 2000 there will be 2 to 4 billion people too many. Therefore, the report said, it is required that government implicitly direct all policies domestic and foreign toward the elimination of 2 to 4 billion people by the year 2000.

The rationale for proposing a crime of such great magnitude is the simple -- and totally wrong -- Malthusian ideology that claims population growth inherently exhausts "natural resources" and there are, therefore, "limits to growth", as the Club of Rome has insisted.

In the real world of human production of the means of human existence, there is no correlation between "natural resources" and human population potential, for the simple reason that resources are not really "natural". The resources for human existence are defined by human science and technology, and the development of science and technology defines whole new arrays of "resources" for the societies that avail themselves of such progress. For example, oil was there "naturally", but if did not exist as a resource for humankind until the technology -- combustion engines, and so on -- existed to make it a resource. Before that, it was a black mud that usually meant ruination of farm fields.

This means two things. First, there are no "limits to growth". There are only limits within the confines of a given array of technology. So, unless scientific and technological progress were stopped dead, there could never be an absolute limit to "resources" for human life. There can never be such a thing as absolute "overpopulation" of the human species.

Second, were modern agricultural and industrial capabilities, even as they exist

in industrialized nations today, diffused throughout the Third World, we would discover that not only do we have ample resources for year-2000 population levels, but we also have too few people to operate advanced agroindustrial facilities at optimum capacity. If we took account of in-sight technological advances, we would discover that *under*population is the main problem we face.

The Global 2000 Report, however, assumed no diffusion of modern agroindustrial capabilities to the Third World. Instead, it assumed that the Third World would be denied even available forms of technology.

In addition, it assumed no progress beyond existing scientific and technological arsenals. The over population forecast follows neatly from these assumptions: The report assumes that science and technology have been forced to come to a stop, in order to assert that by the year 2000, there will be 2 to 4 billion more people than the world economy can sustain. The report neglects to point out that if science and technology were not to be forced into stagnation, the globe's population would have much brighter prospects.

In other words, the *Global 2000* Report is simply a statement of policy intent for genocide, not a scientific forecast at all. It reveals in a unique way the depopulation aims of those also behind the ozone-depletion hoax.

By the time *Global 2000* was issued, whole sections of the U.S. government existed solely to implement its recommendation: depopulation. The role of Richard Elliott Benedick, who negotiated the Montreal Protocol for the United States, must be emphasized again. Benedick has spent most of his government career as head of the State Department Population Office, promoting policies to reduce the size of the world's population.

Lest the skeptical reader think we exaggerate, listen to Thomas Ferguson, a Benedick colleague and head of the Latin American desk at Benedick's Office of Population Affairs. Ferguson made these comments on State Department policy toward the civil war in El Salvado (as reported by *Executive Intelligence Review,* 1981, p. 43):

> "Once population is out of control, it requires authoritarian government, even fascism, to reduce it. The professionals are not interested in lowering population for humanitarian reasons… In El Salvador, there is no place for these people -- period. No place.
>
> "Look at Vietnam. We studied the thing. That area was also overpopulated and a problem. We thought that the war would lower rates, and we were wrong. To really reduce population quickly, you have to pull all the males into the fighting and you have to kill significant numbers of fertile age females. You know, as long as you have a large number of fertile females, you will have a problem…
>
> "In El Salvador, you are killing a small number of males and not enough females to do the job on the population. The quickest way to reduce population is through famine, like in Africa, or through disease., like the Black Death.
>
> "What might happen in El Salvador is that the war might disrupt the distribution of food: The population could weaken itself, you could have disease and starvation. Then you can successfully create

> a tendency for population rates to decline rapidly… but otherwise, people breed like animals."

Ferguson's level of moral depravity is not unique among government policy-makers. Listen to William Paddock, an adviser to the State Department under both Henry Kissinger and Cyrus Vance. In spring 1981, Paddock told a Georgetown University seminar that 3.5 million of El Salvador's 4 million people should be eliminated, and would be, provided that there was "continuous turmoil and civil strife, which is the only solution to the overpopulation problem."

Paddock continued:

> "The United States should support the current military dictatorship, because that is what is required… But we should also open up contacts with the opposition, because they will eventually come to power. As we do that, we should work with their opposition, because we will need to bring them to power. That is what our policy is, that is what it must be… an endless cycle."

Readers are encouraged to seek out and read the documentation for themselves in official government documents. For example, National Security Study Memorandum 200: *Implications of Worldwide Population Growth for U.S. Security and Overseas Interests,* a recently declassified memo written by National Security Advisers Brent Scowcroft and Henry Kissinger in 1974, states specifically that population growth in the developing sector is a *national security threat to the United States*, and must be curtailed as a matter of America's foreign policy. Under the rubric of this document, the United States has worked internationally to cut the growth and overall size of the darker-skinned peoples of the Third World -- an explicitly racist policy.*

Notes_____

This policy against the Third World and "less advantaged populations" is being implemented on a scale never seen before but, in fact, it is nothing new. Historian Anton Chaitkin documented recently that the policy-makers gathered around George Bush, the family of the President, and the Anglo-American financial establishment behind the Bush administration, are the same group of people who put the racist Adolf Hitler into power and copied his eugenics policies in practice in the United States. The continue to promulgate the policy of Hitlerite "eugenics" or race purification under the new label of population control and in the name of "saving the environment".

Bush's work for population control goes back to the 1960s, when he was the first congressman to introduce national population-control legislation. Bush was also a conspicuous activist for population reduction when he was U.S. ambassador to the United Nations from 1971 to 1972. In 1972, prodded by Bush and others, the U. S. Agency for International Development (AID) began funding the Serilization League of America to sterilize nonwhites.

In his introduction to the 1973 book *The World Population Crisis: The U.S. Response*, by Phyllis Piotrow, Bush wrote **that "one of the major challenges of the 1970s… will be to curb the world's fertility"**.

In 1988, U.S. AID made a new contract with the Sterilization League, committing the U.S. government to spend $80 million over five years. This

contract is not listed in the public U.S. AID budgetary literature, yet the group says that 87 percent of its foreign operations are funded by the U.S. government.

The sterilization program is based on deception.

The U. S. AID tells Congress and the public, that since the Reagan and Bush administrations have been opposed to abortions, tax money that would have funded abortions in foreign countries has been diverted to "family planning activities". They fail to explain that in addition to buying 7 billion condoms, the program funds surgical sterilization of growing numbers of the Third World Population.

References_____

Peter Brimelow and Leslie Spencer, 1990. "Ralph Nader, Inc.", *Forbes* (9-17) pp 117-122 (cover story)

Anton chaitkin and Webster Tarpley, 1992. *George Bush; The Unauthorized Biography*. In Press.

Council on Environmental Quality, 1980. "The Global 2000 Report to the President: Entering the Twenty-first Century", Washington D.C.

Executive Intelligence Review, 1981. The Conspiracy Behind the Trilateral Commission, New York.

Joseph Farman et al. 1985. "Large losses of total ozone in Antartica reveal seasonal CLOx/NOx Interaction", *Nature*, Vol. 315 (Jan 24), pp 207-210.

Peter Metzger, 1980. "Government-Funded Activism: Hiding behind the Public Interest". Present at the 47th Annual Conference of the Southwestern Electric Exchange in Boca Raton, Florida (March 26).

Mario J. Molina and F.S. Rowland, 1974. "Stratospheric sink for chlorfluromethanes: chlorine atomic-atalysed {sic} destruction of ozone", Nature, Vol. 249 (June 28), pp 810-812.

Kathleen Murphy, 1979. "The 1980s Project: Blueprint for 'Controlled Disintegration' ", *Fusion* (October), pp. 36-47.

National Security Study Memorandum 20, 1974*, Implications of Worldwide Population Growth for U.S. Security and Overseas Interests*, Washington, D.C.

William Paddock, 1981. "The Demographic and National Security Inplications of the Salvado Revolution". Washington, D.C.; Georgetown Center for Strategic and International Studies Seminar (Feb. 27).

Sharon Road. 1989. Ozone Crisis*: The 15-Year Evolution of a Sudden Global Emergency*. New York; John Wiley & Sons, Inc.

Lydia Schulman, 1981. "Global 2000: Will the Zero-Growthers capture the White House?" *Fusion* Magazine (May), pp. 18-19.

"The State Department's Office of Population Affairs: Depopulating by 'War and Famine' ", 1981. *Fusion* magazine (June), pp. 20-23.

Nancy Shute, 1983. "The Greening of James Watt", *National Review* (Aug 5), pp 924-928

Kathleen Teltsch, 1990. "Rockefeller Foundation Starts Ecology Effort", *The New York Times*, July 24.

Table 1

Environmental Groups

(U.S. dollars, 1990, 1991)

Organization	Revenues
African Wildlife Foundation	$ 4,676,000
American Humane Association	3,000,000
Center for Marine Conservation	3,600,000
Clean Water Action	9,000,000
Conservation International	8,288,216
The Cousteau Society	14,576,328
Defenders of Wildlife	6,454,240
Earth Island Institute	1,300,000
Environmental Defense Fund	16,900,000
Greenpeace International	100,000,000
Humane society	19,237,791
Inform	1,500,000
International Fund for Animal Welfare	4,916,491
National Arbor Day Foundation	14,700,000
National Audobon Society	37,000,000
National Parks Conservation Assoc.	8,717,104
National Wildlife Federation	77,180,104
Natural Resources Defense Council	16,926,305

Nature Conservancy 254,251,717

North Shore animal League 26,125,383

Planned Parenthood 383,000,000

Population Crisis Committee 4,000,000

Rails-to-Trails Conservancy 1,544,293

Sierra club 40,659,100

Sierra Club Legal Defense Fund 8,783,902

Student Conservation Association, inc. 3,800,000

Trust for Public Land 23,516,506

Wilderness Society 17,903,091

Wildlife Conservation International 4,500,000

WWF/Conservation Foundation 60,000,000

Zero Population Growth 1,600,000

Total $1,177,656,571

———

Sources: Buzzwork, September/October 1991- *Chronicle of Philanthropy* March, 13, 1992

TABLE 2

WHO OWNS THE ENVIRONMENTAL MOVEMENT?

FOUNDATION GRANTS TO EDF AND NRDC

(U.S. dollars, 1988)

———————————————

Foundation EDF NRDC

———

Beinecke foundation, Inc. 850,000

Carnegie Corporation of New York 25,000

Clark Foundation 150,000

Columbia Foundation 30,000

Cox Charitable Trust 38,000

Diamond Foundation 50,000

Dodge Foundation, Geraldine 75,000 10,000

Educational Foundation of America 30,000 75,000

Ford Foundation 500,000

Gerbode Foundation 50,000 40,000

Gund Foundation 85,000 40,000

Harder Foundation 200,000

Joyce Foundation 75,000 30,000

MacArthur Foundation 600,000

Mertz-Gilmore Foundation 75,000 80,000

Milbank Memorial Fund 50,000

Morgan guaranty charitable Trust 5,000 6,000

Mott Foundation, Charles Stewart 150,000 40,000

New Hope Foundation, Inc. 45,000

New York Community Trust 35,000

Noble foundation, Inc. 20,000 35,000

Northwest Area foundation 100,000

Packard Foundation 50,000 37,000

Prospect Hill Foundation 45,000

Public Welfare Foundation 150,000

Robert Sterling Clark Foundation 50,000 40,000

Rockefeller Brothers Fund 75,000

San Francisco Foundation 50,000

Scherman Foundation 40,000 50,000

Schumann foundation 50,000

Steele-Reese Foundation 100,000

Victoria Foundation 35,000 35,000

Virginia Environmental Endowment 25,000

W. Alton Jones Foundation 100,000 165,000

Wallace Genetic Foundation 80,000 65,000

William Bingham Foundation 1,000,000 150,000

Total* 2,885,000 3,236,000

_____

*The total includes some smaller foundation grants not listed here.

Source: *The Foundation Grants Index* -- 1989, 1990

TABLE 3

TOP 15 RECIPIENTS IN ENVIRONMENTAL LAW, PROTECTION, AND EDUCATION

Recipient Foundation Grant in $

World Resources Institute MacArthur Foundation 15,000,000

World Resources Institute MacArthur Foundation 10,000,000

Nature Conservancy R.K. Mellon Foundation 4,050,000

Nature Conservancy Champlin Foundations 2,000,000

Oregon Coast Aquarium Fred Meyer Charitable Trust 1,500,000 International Irrigation Mgmt Inst. Ford Foundation 1,500,000

Open Space Institute R.K. Mellon Foundation 1,400,000

Internat'l Irrigation Mgmt. Inst. Rockefeller Foundation 1,200,000

Chicago Zoological society MacArthur Foundation 1,000,000

Native American Rights Foundation Ford foundation 1,000,000

Wilderness Society R.K. Mellon Foundation 800,000

World Resources Institute A.W. Mellon Foundation 800,000

University of Arkansas W.K. Kellogg Foundation 764,060

National Park Service Pillsbury Co. Foundation 750,000

National Audobon society A.W. Mellon Foundation 750,000

_____

SOURCE: Environmental Grant Association Directory, 1989

TABLE 4

Underdeveloped Nations Whose Gross National Product (GNP) Is Less Than

The Annual Revenues of U.S. ENVIRONMENTAL GROUPS (1990)

Country	GNP (billions $	Population
Bhutan	0.25	1.4
Laos	0.70	3.9
Lesotho	0.71	1.7
Chad	0.86	5.4
Mauritania	0.91	1.9
Somalia	1.00	5.9
Yemen	1.03	2.4
Central African Republic	1.10	2.9
Botswana	1.21	1.2
Burundi	1.22	5.1
Togo	1.26	3.4
Malawi	1.36	8.0
Mozambique	1.49	14.9
Benin	1.72	4.4
Burkina Faso	1.70	8.5
Mali	1.84	8.0
Congo	1.91	2.1
Madagascar	1.96	10.9
Maurilius	1.96	1.1
Rwanda	2.14	6.7
Niger	2.19	7.3
Zambia	2.20	7.6
Guinea	2.32	5.4
Haiti	2.39	6.3
Jamaica	2.57	2.4
Papua New Guinea	3.00	3.7

Nepal 3.24 18.0

Gabon 3.27 1.1

Bolivia 3.03 6.9

Tanzania 3.95 24.7

Trinidad and Tobago 4.02 1.2

Honduras 4.13 4.8

Uganda 4.54 16.2

Senegal 4.55 7.0

Costa Rica 4.56 2.7

El Salvador 4.70 5.0

Paraguay 4.72 4.0

Panama 4.88 2.3

Dominican Republic 4.97 6.9

Ghana 5.60 14.0

Ethiopia 5.69 47.4

Jordan 5.85 3.9

Sri Lanka 6.97 16.6

Oman 7.00 1.4

Uruguay 7.66 3.1

Guatemala 7.83 8.7

Kenya 8.29 22.4

Ivory Coast 8.62 11.2

Total 362.0

Figures were not available for Afghanistan, Kampuchea, Liberia, Sierra Leone, Angola, Lebanon, Nicaragua and Vietnam**. Source**: *World Development Report 1990: Poverty*, The World Bank (New York, London, Oxford University Press, 1990

http://weather.sweetliberty.org

"Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves. So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations. It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our efforts, and that's why this is so important."

—Former Defense Secretary William S. Cohen
DoD News Briefing, Monday, April 28, 1997

"All countries, where appropriate, should develop and implement resettlement programmes that address the specific problems of displaces populations in their respective countries."

— Agenda 21, Chapter 7, Section 7.9, paragraph (g)

Latest update for this section: Wednesday, 11-Jul-2007 13:02:37 EDT

Weather as a Force Multiplier: Owning the Weather in 2025
Air Force report on governmental manipulation of the weather as a tool to enhance military operations.

The United Nations' ENMOD Treaty
Resulting treaty from the United Nations' Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques.

Tsunami Bomb NZ's Devastating War Secret
New Zealand Herald, June 30, 2000

"Top-secret wartime experiments were conducted off the coast of Auckland to perfect a tidal wave bomb, declassified files reveal. An Auckland University professor seconded to the Army set off a series of underwater explosions triggering mini-tidal waves at Whangaparaoa in 1944 and 1945. Professor Thomas Leech's work was considered so significant that United States defence chiefs said that if the project had been completed before the end of the war it could have played a role as effective as that of the atom bomb."

U.S. Had Advanced Warning of Asian Tsunami: Canadian Professor

Daily Times, January 3, 2005
"A Canadian expert has claimed that the US Military and the State Department were given advance tsunami warning and America's Navy base on the island of Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean was notified but the information was not passed on to the countries that bore the brunt of the disaster."

It Could Happen Tomorrow: Weather Channel 'Forecasts' Hurricane for New York

In a promo for an upcoming show, the Weather Channel states: "And when the water arrives, it will come rushing toward 8.2 million New Yorkers, 2 million of them living directly in its path. ... This category 3 hurricane's approached to New York will be deceptively quick and deadly." How do they know this, unless they are privy to a plan?

To Own the Weather

Frontline Magazine, January 1999
"The U.S. has covertly pursued a military operation, launched during the Vietnam War, to acquire weather modification technology for possible use in combat."

Weather Modification: The Law

Weather modification, as written into the United States Code.

Sustainable Development and Natural Hazzards Mitigation

Is Weather/Climate Manipulation being used to relocate populations of people into tightly-controlled sustainable communities, in accordance with Agenda 21? (pdf format)
"...one of the roadblocks to implementation is the fact that much of the land within local jurisdictions has already been developed according to practices and traditions that are far from sustainable... the time immediately following a natural disaster provides a community with a unique window of opportunity for inserting an ethic of sustainability...." (page 19)

Methods of Artificial Weather Manipulation Help Agriculture, Devastate the Enemy, and Control the World Economy

"Computer models obviously focused on the ionosphere, which acts as a filter for the solar radiations to reach the earth. If one can manipulate and control the filter, it becomes a potential source of massive weather modification."

Katrina Fuels Global Warming Storm

Human activity is blamed for a phenomenon called "global warming". Articles like this one from the CONtrolled press, often quote "experts" who say rising temperatures are causing weather anomalies. At the same time, they fail to mention who the experts are, and that there are many experts who do not agree with the global warming rhetoric.

The Leipzig Declaration

"As the debate unfolds, it has become increasingly clear that -- contrary to the conventional wisdom -- there does not exist today a general scientific consensus about the importance of greenhouse warming from rising levels of carbon dioxide. In fact, many climate specialists now agree that actual observations from weather satellites show no global warming whatsoever... based on all the evidence available to us, we cannot subscribe to the politically-inspired world view that envisages climate catastrophes and calls for hasty actions..."

Climate Change Drives Disease to New Territory

HocusPocus! "Global warming -- with an accompanying rise in floods and droughts -- is fueling the spread of epidemics in areas unprepared for the diseases, say many health experts worldwide. Mosquitoes, ticks, mice and other carriers are surviving warmer winters and expanding their range, bringing health threats with them."

Time and Global Warming

Pittsburgh Tribune-Review, June 2006
"Time's 1974 piece was nowhere near as sensationalized or irresponsible as last week's global warming sermon. With its moralizing tone, overheated rhetoric about "crashing climates" and "glaciers and ice caps

turning to slush," plus its parroting of the Green party-line about human-forced global warming, "Be Worried ..." couldn't have been less fair or unbalanced if it had been guest-edited by Al Gore.

"Another Ice Age?

***Time* Magazine, June 1974**

"... When meteorologists take an average of temperatures around the globe they find that the atmosphere has been growing gradually cooler for the past three decades. The trend shows no indication of reversing. Climatological Cassandras are becoming increasingly apprehensive, for the weather aberrations they are studying may be the harbinger of another ice age."

Be Worried, Be Very Worried

***Time* Magazine, March 2006**

"No one can say exactly what it looks like when a planet takes ill, but it probably looks a lot like Earth. Never mind what you've heard about global warming as a slow-motion emergency that would take decades to play out. Suddenly and unexpectedly, the crisis is upon us."

President of Czech Republic Calls Man-Made Global Warming a 'Myth' - Questions Gore's Sanity

***Drudge Report*, February 12, 2007**

"Czech president Vaclav Klaus has criticized the UN panel on global warming, claiming that it was a political authority without any scientific basis."

Alarmist Global Warming Claims Melt Under Scientific Scrutiny

"Sun Times: "Many of the assertions Gore makes in his movie, 'An Inconvenient Truth', have been refuted by science, both before and after he made them." The author ticks off the global warming lies one by one. A MUST READ

Gore Isn't Quite As Green As He's Led the World to Believe

"Public records reveal that as Gore lectures Americans on excessive consumption, he and his wife Tipper live in two properties: a 10,000-square-foot, 20-room, eight-bathroom home in Nashville, and a 4,000-square-foot home in Arlington, Va. For someone rallying the planet to pursue a path of extreme personal sacrifice, Gore requires little from himself."

Al Gore's Inconvenient Truth -- $30,000 Utility Bill

"... the gas and electric bills for the former vice president's 20-room home and pool house devoured ... more than 20 times the national average."

Relevant Links

Weather Modification, Inc.

Weather specialists in cloud seeding and general weather modification, including hail suppression.

Weather Modification Association

Promoting research, development and understanding of weather modification for beneficial uses.

Department of Energy Weather Control

"Weather modification, the intentional altering of atmospheric conditions to suit the purposes of humankind..."

Colorado's Weather Modification Permit Program

Step by step instructions on how to file a permit to modify the weather in Colorado.

Colorado: What is Weather Modification?

Answers to the 20 most often asked questions about cloud seeding in Colorado.

Takitimu Weather Modification

Unique Indigenous weather modification service. TWM specializes in drought mitigation or water resource augmentation using Indigenous environmental knowledge and holistic methods.

Weather Modification by Cloud Seeding-A Status Report 1989-1997

A status report 1989-1997 by William R. Cotton, Colorado State University, Deptartment of Atmospheric Science, Fort Collins, Clorodo

The Physical Basis for Seeding Clouds

"Cloud seeding is the intentional treatment of individual clouds or storm systems for the purpose of achieving a beneficial effect without harming people or the environment. Dr. Vincent J. Schaefer, the father of modern weather modification, conducted the first field experiments following his basic discoveries in 1946 at the General Electric Laboratory in Schenectady, New York. Since 1946, various inorganic and organic materials have been known to alter the physical processes which lead to the formation and growth of water droplets and ice crystals in clouds..."

Oklahoma Weather Modification Demonstration Program

"...To evaluate the potential effects and benefits of weather modification in Oklahoma. After three years of evaluation the state government decided to implement the progam as an official element of Oklahoma's water management strategy. A state law was passed in 1999 creating a new Weather Modification Division within the Oklahoma Water Resources Board."

Oklahoma Water Resources Board Weather Modification Program

"Rather than a fleeting "drought relief "effort, the Oklahoma program has been designed as a long-term water resource management and hazard mitigation tool. The effort has been modeled after operational programs in Kansas, North Dakota and Texas where rainfall increased 20 percent or more and losses to hail decreased as much as 45 percent. In Oklahoma, hail is responsible for many millions of dollars in crop and property damage each year..."

North American Weather Consultants

"Industry leaders in weather modification services, probable maximum precipitation studies and meteorological consulting."

U.S. Water News Online

"Current water and wastewater news for the professional"

Ice Crystal Engineering

Manufactures weather modification flares for hail suppression, rain enhancement, snow pack, and fog dispersion.

Purple Haze

"This website is in response to the continuing Chemtrails being reported throughout the United States. Here in Oklahoma we've been tracking this since May 1999. We endure daily spraying, with few exceptions. There is much speculation as to what these chemtrails are and who is spraying them. Our requests to government and elected officials for more information have gone unanswered."

Back to WEATHER | Issues index | Sweet Liberty home page

Weather Modification, Inc.

Atmospheric Resources Management Technologies
for the 21st Century

Weather modification is also commonly known as cloud seeding, cloud modification, atmospheric resource management, and precipitation management. Weather Modification, Inc. specializes and excels in all aspects of this water management technology.

Specifically, we offer a complete range of services from turn-key operational programs for rainfall increase (rain enhancement), snow pack augmentation, hail damage mitigation (hail suppression), and fog clearing (fog dissipation), to technical assistance and/or technology transfer for all of these.

In addition, we can provide complete weather radar services, including interfaces with TITAN full-sky radar data archival software, a complete line of proven and FAA-approved seeding equipment, seeding aircraft, atmospheric research instrumentation, and aircraft modification for these purposes.

Company History

We have been conducting weather operations and research since 1961, and constantly strive to improve all aspects of these atmospheric water management tools. We invite visitors to our Fargo, North Dakota facilities. Just e-mail us at **info@weathermod.com**, and we will be pleased to answer any questions you may have.

Weather Modification, Inc. • 3802 20th Street North • Fargo, ND 58102 USA
Phone: 1-701-235-5500 • **Fax**: 701-235-9717

©2000-2006 Weather Modification, Inc.
All information on this website is the sole property of Weather Modification, Inc. and cannot be reproduced without prior written consent. All information is ©Weather Modification, Inc. unless otherwise noted.

North Dakota
TRADE OFFICE

Send comments on this website to the **Webmaster**.

GREEK NATIONAL HAIL SUPPRESSION PROGRAM

Related Links

list related links

AN OVERVIEW OF THE GREEK HAIL SUPPRESSION PROJECT

The Greek National Hail Suppression Program (GNHSP) was established in 1984 under the auspices of the National Agricultural Insurance Organization know named as ELGA. The primary goal of the program is to reduce hail damage to agricultural crops in a selected project area of central Macedonia, in northern Greece, using airborne cloud seeding technology. The project area is situated in the agricultural area northeast of the city of Thessaloniki.

Hail Suppression Hypothesis and Seeding Criteria

The hail suppression cloud seeding hypothesis of the GNHSP is based on the cloud microphysical concept of beneficial competition theory. This hypothesis assumes a lack of natural ice nuclei in the storm environment and that the injection of artificial nuclei of AgI (silver iodide) will increase the total ice nuclei in thunderstorm clouds. Hence, the available supercooled water to each embryo is limited and the hailstones that are formed will be smaller and produce less damage if they reach the ground.

The seeding criteria in the GNHSP requires that seeding must be conducted on every storm reaching a radar intensity of 35 dBZ or greater, at altitutes between the -5 and -30 C levels while these storms are within the project area or within a 20 minute-upwind buffer of the project area.

Program Operations

The program operations have started on 15 April 1997 and will continue up to 30 September 1997 covering an agricultural area of about 2,340 Sq. km. Cloud seeding is conducted using two light twin aircrafts (Piper Cheyenne II) equipped with seeding racks containing both droppable and end-burning silver iodide flares.

Weather forecasting is conducted using weather analysis and prognostic charts, sounding data, satellite pictures, radar maps and weather infromation bulletins. The Convective Day Category (CDC) developed by Strong (1979) is used to categorize the cloud conditions and the probability of hail for the day. Aircrew readiness for take off is 15 or 45 minutes based mainly on forecasted CDC. Daily weather forecasts and operations briefings are conducted at 9.30 UTC.

Weather surveillance is provided by an Enterprise WSR74 10-cm S-band weather radar located at Macedonia International Airport in Thessaloniki. A routine 20-hour a day radar operation is conducted based on scheduled shifts, that is extented to 24-hour a day in the case that continued storm activity threatens the project area. Support to ELGA is provided by the companies General Aviation 3D and Weather Modification Inc.

A network of 140 hailpads (and raingauges) is operated in the project area to provide quantitative measurements of hailfalls. Hailpad data are used as a primary database for evaluation of the cloud seeding effect and also for an adequate sampling of hailfalls and fine analysis scale of hailswaths. Hailpad network operations include maintenance, hailpad service, post storm hailpad change, and total rainfall recording.

« Back

Home | Aircraft | Aircraft Modification | Seeding Equipment | Weather Radar | Technology Transfer | Atmospheric Research | Projects | Equipment For Sale

Weather Modification, Inc. • 3802 20th Street North • Fargo, ND 58102 USA
Phone: 1-701-235-5500 • **Fax**: 701-235-9717

©2000-2006 Weather Modification, Inc.
All information on this website is the sole property of Weather Modification, Inc. and cannot be reproduced without prior written consent. All information is ©Weather Modification, Inc. unless otherwise noted.

North Dakota TRADE OFFICE

Send comments on this website to the **Webmaster**.

UTAH

Overview of Utah Propane Seeding Experimentation
Winter of 2003/04

The State of Utah Division of Water Resources, with support from the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, is conducting an experimental project into seeding mountain-induced clouds by expansion of liquid propane. The project will be carried out from late November 2003 until early March 2004 on the Wasatch Plateau of central Utah, east of the town of Fairview. Previous field studies in Utah and elsewhere, together with laboratory investigations, have shown that propane seeding is capable of producing very high ice crystal concentrations under suitable conditions. These ice crystal plumes diffuse to affect a large cloud volume as the plumes are transported by the airflow forced over mountain barriers. The same airflow creates "supercooled liquid water" (SLW) clouds, the necessary "raw material" for cloud seeding to work. Such clouds are colder than the freezing point of bulk water; that is, 0°C (32°F), but consist of tiny droplets still in the liquid state unless ice crystals are introduced by nature or seeding. Such clouds frequently occur near the windward slopes and crestlines of Utah mountain barriers during winter storm passages.

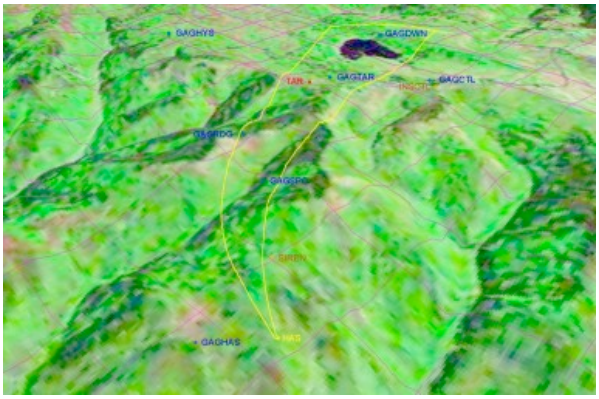
Propane must be released within or just below SLW clouds for the numerous and tiny seeding crystals to survive and grow. Such clouds can also be seeded with silver iodide, the agent used for operational wintertime seeding in Utah and many other locations. Silver iodide seeding is usually ineffective in SLW clouds warmer than about -8°C (+18°F) so propane seeding may be able to augment snowfall in such mildly supercooled clouds, known to be common during winter storms over Utah's mountains.

Propane dispensers must be located well up the windward (usually west-facing) slopes of mountains to be within the SLW clouds. This requirement results in a more expensive installation than locating manually-operated silver iodide generators in mountain valleys. However, this approach results in more certain targeting as shown by many plume tracing experiments. Providing routine transport of adequate concentrations of seeding agent, or resulting ice crystals, into SLW cloud regions is known to be the most serious problem for successful seeding of winter mountain-induced clouds. Propane seeding can be completely automated, on a 24/7 basis, with dispensers turned on only when SLW clouds are detected by a special instrument known as an icing rate sensor. Because some of the most seedable clouds are not associated with major storm passages, they are difficult to forecast. Automated seeding of such clouds is, therefore, another potential advantage of the propane approach.

The overall purpose of the winter of 2003/04 experimentation is to provide much better documentation on propane seeding effectiveness. Propane seeding has been physically shown to produce more snowfall during a limited number of well-instrumented experiments. However, insufficient observations exist to estimate the total seasonal impacts of propane seeding with any precision. The planned experimentation should provide significantly improved knowledge of the value of propane seeding, including the specific meteorological conditions required for it to be most effective. This will be accomplished in part by employing a randomized statistical design, leaving about half the experimental units nonseeded to provide a basis for comparison. Measurements taken crosswind of the seeding plumes will increase the power of the statistical analyses by monitoring natural changes in seedable conditions and associated snowfall rates. Particularly interesting experimental units will be subjected to detailed case study analyses to provide further insight into how and when propane seeding works and the magnitude of resulting seeded snowfalls.

The overall experimental approach is expected to significantly improve knowledge of propane seeding based on both physical and statistical evidence. Even if analyses results unexpectedly indicate propane seeding to be less promising than existing but limited evidence suggests, the experimentation will be considered worthwhile. Rational decisions could then be made whether to further pursue this seeding approach. If, as expected, propane seeding is shown to be capable of producing useful snowfall on a seasonal basis, an important new water resources tool will become available to increase the winter mountain snowpack and subsequent streamflows.

The figure below (click to enlarge) shows a three-dimensional map with a simulated15-degree wide seeding plume following a curved trajectory from the propane release site, over the target gauges and the TAR. The trajectory is curved because the wind direction becomes more westerly with elevation. Actual trajectories will vary in time and space and will be heavily influenced by the local topography. However, considerable past plume tracing has shown that releases from the HAS location routinely result in targeting of the main target location, TAR, when winds are from south through west. Such wind directions are known to occur during most of the significant SLW cloud episodes on the plateau. Grid lines on the figure below are 0.5 miles apart and the view is toward the northeast.



The site names starting with GAG have sensitive precipitation gauges. Four of the gauges will measure seeding effects along the seeding plume trajectory from the GAGSPC, the first gauge downwind of the HAS seeding site, to GAGDWN on the east side of Fairview Lakes, a reservoir on the plateau top. One upwind and two crosswind control gauges will monitor natural snowfalls. Meteorological observations at sites SIREN and INSCTL will provide supporting data for analyses. The primary and most instrumented target location, TAR, will have instrumentation to monitor ice crystal concentrations, sizes and shapes as well as icing rate (SLW cloud availability), winds, temperature and relative humidity. Instrumentation for the TAR has been interfaced by WMI engineers to a sophisticated data acquisition system leased from WMI by the State of Utah.

« Back

Home | **Aircraft** | **Aircraft Modification**| **Seeding Equipment** | **Weather Radar** | **Technology Transfer** | **Atmospheric Research** | **Projects** | **Equipment For Sale**

Weather Modification, Inc. • 3802 20th Street North • Fargo, ND 58102 USA
Phone: 1-701-235-5500 • **Fax**: 701-235-9717

©2000-2006 Weather Modification, Inc.
All information on this website is the sole property of Weather Modification, Inc. and cannot be reproduced without prior written consent. All information is ©Weather Modification, Inc. unless otherwise noted.

WEATHER MODIFICATION INC.

North Dakota TRADE OFFICE

Send comments on this website to the **Webmaster**.

U.S. Had Advanced Warning of Asian Tsunami: Canadian Professor

By By Khalid Hasan
Daily Times I January 3, 2005

WASHINGTON: A Canadian expert has claimed that the US Military and the State Department were given advance tsunami warning and America's Navy base on the island of Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean was notified but the information was not passed on to the countries that bore the brunt of the disaster.

Prof. Michel Chossudovsky of the University of Ottawa asks in an analysis produced for the Venus Project why fishermen in India, Sri Lanka and Thailand were not provided with the same warnings as the US Navy and the US State Department. He wants to know why the US State Department remained mum on the existence of an impending catastrophe. With a modern communications system, why did the information not get out? By email, telephone, fax, satellite TV, he asks, as it could have saved the lives of hundreds of thousands of people.

Prof Chossudovsky writes that the US authorities had initially recorded 8.0 on the Richter scale. As confirmed by several reports, US scientists in Hawaii, had advanced knowledge regarding an impending catastrophe, but failed to contact their Asian counterparts. According to him, Charles McCreery of the Pacific Warning Centre in Hawaii confirmed that his team tried desperately to get in touch with his counterparts in Asia. According to McCreery, the director of the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration's centre in Honolulu, the team did its utmost to contact the countries.

The team contacted the US State Department, which apparently contacted the Asian governments. The Indian government has confirmed that no such warning was received. The Director of the Hawaii Warning Centre stated that "they did not know" that the earthquake would generate a deadly tidal wave until it had hit Sri Lanka, more than one and a half hours later, at 2.30 GMT. "Not until the deadly wave hit Sri Lanka and the scientists in Honolulu saw news reports of the damage there did they recognise what was happening. Then we knew there was something moving across the Indian Ocean," McCreery told the New York Times on 27 December. "This statement is at odds with the Timeline of the tidal wave disaster. Thailand was hit almost an hour before Sri Lanka and the news reports were already out. Surely, these reports out of Thailand were known to the scientists in Hawaii, not to mention the office of Sec. Colin Powell, well before the tidal wave reached Sri Lanka," argues the Canadian professor.

"We wanted to try to do something, but without a plan in place then, it was not an effective way to issue a warning, or to have it acted upon," Dr. McCreery said. "There would have

still been some time - not a lot of time, but some time - if there was something that could be done in Madagascar, or on the coast of Africa," he added. The Canadian academic finds the statement "inconsistent." The tidal wave, he argues, reached the East African coastline several hours after it reached The Maldives islands. According to news reports, Male, the capital of the Maldives was hit three hours after the earthquake, at approximately 4.00 GMT. By that time everybody around the world knew.

Prof. Chossudovsky writes, "It is worth noting that the US Navy was fully aware of the deadly tidal wave, because the Navy was on the Pacific Warning Centre's list of contacts. Moreover, America's strategic Naval base on the island of Diego Garcia had also been notified. Although directly in the path of the tidal wave, the Diego Garcia military base reported 'no damage'," All that was needed was for someone to pick up the phone and call Sri Lanka, he adds. Charles McCreery, director of the Pacific Tsunami Warning Centre, said, "We don't have contacts in our address book for anybody in that part of the world." The fact is that only after the first waves hit Sri Lanka did workers at National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration's Pacific Tsunami Warning Centre and others in Hawaii start making phone calls to US diplomats in Madagascar and Mauritius in an attempt to head off further disaster. "We didn't have a contact in place where you could just pick up the phone," Dolores Clark, spokeswoman for the International Tsunami Information Centre in Hawaii has said. "We were starting from scratch."

Prof. Chossudovsky argues that these statements on the surface are inconsistent, since several Indian Ocean Asian countries are in fact members of the Tsunami Warning System. There are 26 member countries of the International Coordination Group for the Tsunami Warning System, including Thailand, Singapore and Indonesia. All these countries would normally be in the address book of the PTWC, which works in close coordination with its sister organisation the ICGTWS, which has its offices in Honolulu at the headquarters of the National Weather Service Pacific Region Headquarters in downtown Honolulu. The mandate of the ICGTWS is to "assist member states in establishing national warning systems, and makes information available on current technologies for tsunami warning systems."

Australia and Indonesia were notified. The US Congress is to investigate why the US government did not notify all the Indian Ocean nations in the affected area: "Only two countries in the affected region, Indonesia and Australia, received the warning" Although Thailand belongs to the international tsunami-warning network, its west coast does not have the system's wave sensors mounted on ocean buoys. The northern tip of the earthquake fault is located near the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, and tsunamis appear to have rushed eastward toward the Thai resort of Phuket. "They had no tidal gauges and they had no warning," said Waverly Person, a geophysicist at the National Earthquake Information Centre in Golden, Colorado, which monitors seismic activity worldwide. "There are no buoys in the Indian Ocean and that's where this tsunami occurred

Prof. Chossudovsky has framed the following three questions: First: Why were the Indian Ocean countries' governments not informed? Were there "guidelines" from the US military or the State Department regarding the release of an advanced warning? According to the statement of the Hawaii based PTWC, advanced warning was released but on a selective basis. Indonesia was already hit, so the warning was in any event redundant and Australia was several thousand miles from the epicentre of the earthquake and was, therefore, under no immediate threat. Two: Did US authorities monitoring seismographic data have knowledge of the earthquake prior to its actual occurrence at 00.57 GMT on the 26th of December? The question is whether there were indications of abnormal seismic activity prior to 01.00 GMT on the 26th of December. The US Geological Survey confirmed that the earthquake which triggered the tidal wave measured 9.0 on the Richter scale and was the fourth largest quake since 1900. In such cases, one would expect evidence of abnormal seismic activity before the actual occurrence of a major earthquake. Three: Why

is the US military Calling the Shots on Humanitarian Relief? Why in the wake of the disaster, is the US military (rather than civilian humanitarian/aid organizations operating under UN auspices) taking a lead role? The US Pacific Command has been designated to coordinate the channeling of emergency relief? Marine Corps Lt. Gen. Rusty Blackman, commander of the 3rd Marine Expeditionary Force based in Okinawa, has been designated to lead the emergency relief programme. Lieutenant General Blackman was previously Chief of Staff for Coalition Forces Land Component Command, responsible for leading the Marines into Baghdad during “Operation Iraqi Freedom.” Three “Marine disaster relief assessment teams” under Blackman’s command have been sent to Thailand, Sri Lanka and Indonesia. US military aircraft are conducting observation missions.

Prof. Chossudovsky writes, “In a bitter irony, part of this operation is being coordinated out of America’s Naval base in Diego Garcia, which was not struck by the tidal wave. Meanwhile, USS Abraham Lincoln carrier strike group, which was in Hong Kong when the earthquake and tsunamis struck, has been diverted to the Gulf of Thailand to support recovery operations. Two Aircraft Carriers have been sent to the region. Why is it necessary for the US to mobilise so much military equipment? The pattern is unprecedented ... Why has a senior commander involved in the invasion of Iraq been assigned to lead the US emergency relief program?”

Weather as a Force Multiplier: Owning the Weather in 2025
Air Force report on governmental manipulation of the weather as a tool to enhance military operations.

The United Nations' ENMOD Treaty
Resulting treaty from the United Nations' Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques.

Tsunami Bomb NZ's Devastating War Secret
New Zealand Herald, June 30, 2000
"Top-secret wartime experiments were conducted off the coast of Auckland to perfect a tidal wave bomb, declassified files reveal. An Auckland University professor seconded to the Army set off a series of underwater explosions triggering mini-tidal waves at Whangaparaoa in 1944 and 1945. Professor Thomas Leech's work was considered so significant that United States defence chiefs said that if the project had been completed before the end of the war it could have played a role as effective as that of the atom bomb."

U.S. Had Advanced Warning of Asian Tsunami: Canadian Professor
Daily Times, January 3, 2005
"A Canadian expert has claimed that the US Military and the State Department were given advance tsunami warning and America’s Navy base on the island of Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean was notified but the information was not passed on to the countries that bore the brunt of the disaster."

It Could Happen Tomorrow: Weather Channel 'Forecasts' Hurricane for New York
In a promo for an upcoming show, the Weather Channel states: "And when the water arrives, it will come rushing toward 8.2 million New Yorkers, 2 million of them living directly in its path. ... This category 3 hurricane's approached to New York will be deceptively quick and deadly." How do they know this, unless they are privy to a plan?

To Own the Weather

Frontline Magazine, January 1999
"The U.S. has covertly pursued a military operation, launched during the Vietnam War, to acquire weather modification technology for possible use in combat."

Weather Modification: The Law
Weather modification, as written into the United States Code.

Sustainable Development and Natural Hazzards Mitigation
Is Weather/Climate Manipulation being used to relocate populations of people into tightly-controlled sustainable communities, in accordance with Agenda 21? (pdf format)
"...one of the roadblocks to implementation is the fact that much of the land within local jurisdictions has already been developed according to practices and traditions that are far from sustainable... the time immediately following a natural disaster provides a community with a unique window of opportunity for inserting an ethic of sustainability...." (page 19)

Methods of Artificial Weather Manipulation Help Agriculture, Devastate the Enemy, and Control the World Economy
"Computer models obviously focused on the ionosphere, which acts as a filter for the solar radiations to reach the earth. If one can manipulate and control the filter, it becomes a potential source of massive weather modification."

Katrina Fuels Global Warming Storm
Human activity is blamed for a phenomenon called "global warming". Articles like this one from the CONtrolled press, often quote "experts" who say rising temperatures are causing weather anomalies. At the same time, they fail to mention who the experts are, and that there are many experts who do not agree with the global warming rhetoric.

The Leipzig Declaration
"As the debate unfolds, it has become increasingly clear that -- contrary to the conventional wisdom -- there does not exist today a general scientific consensus about the importance of greenhouse warming from rising levels of carbon dioxide. In fact, many climate specialists now agree that actual observations from weather satellites show no global warming whatsoever... based on all the evidence available to us, we cannot subscribe to the politically-inspired world view that envisages climate catastrophes and calls for hasty actions..."

Climate Change Drives Disease to New Territory
HocusPocus! "Global warming -- with an accompanying rise in floods and droughts -- is fueling the spread of epidemics in areas unprepared for the diseases, say many health experts worldwide. Mosquitoes, ticks, mice and other carriers are surviving warmer winters and expanding their range, bringing health threats with them."

Time and Global Warming
Pittsburgh Tribune-Review, June 2006
"Time's 1974 piece was nowhere near as sensationalized or irresponsible as last week's global warming sermon. With its moralizing tone, overheated rhetoric about "crashing climates" and "glaciers and ice caps turning to slush," plus its parroting of the Green party-line about human-forced global warming, "Be Worried ..." couldn't have been less fair or unbalanced if it had been guest-edited by Al Gore.

"Another Ice Age?
***Time* Magazine, June 1974**
"... When meteorologists take an average of temperatures around the globe they find that the atmosphere has been growing gradually cooler for the past three decades. The trend shows no indication of reversing. Climatological Cassandras are becoming increasingly apprehensive, for the weather aberrations they are studying may be the harbinger of another ice age."

Be Worried, Be Very Worried
***Time* Magazine, March 2006**
"No one can say exactly what it looks like when a planet takes ill, but it probably looks a lot like Earth. Never mind what you've heard about global warming as a slow-motion emergency that would take decades to play out. Suddenly and unexpectedly, the crisis is upon us."

President of Czech Republic Calls Man-Made Global Warming a 'Myth' - Questions Gore's Sanity

***Drudge Report*, February 12, 2007**
"Czech president Vaclav Klaus has criticized the UN panel on global warming, claiming that it was a political authority without any scientific basis."

Alarmist Global Warming Claims Melt Under Scientific Scrutiny
"Sun Times: "Many of the assertions Gore makes in his movie, 'An Inconvenient Truth', have been refuted by science, both before and after he made them." The author ticks off the global warming lies one by one. A MUST READ

Gore Isn't Quite As Green As He's Led the World to Believe
"Public records reveal that as Gore lectures Americans on excessive consumption, he and his wife Tipper live in two properties: a 10,000-square-foot, 20-room, eight-bathroom home in Nashville, and a 4,000-square-foot home in Arlington, Va. For someone rallying the planet to pursue a path of extreme personal sacrifice, Gore requires little from himself."

Al Gore's Inconvenient Truth -- $30,000 Utility Bill
"... the gas and electric bills for the former vice president's 20-room home and pool house devoured ... more than 20 times the national average."

Relevant Links

Weather Modification, Inc.
Weather specialists in cloud seeding and general weather modification, including hail suppression.

Weather Modification Association
Promoting research, development and understanding of weather modification for beneficial uses.

Department of Energy Weather Control
"Weather modification, the intentional altering of atmospheric conditions to suit the purposes of humankind..."

Colorado's Weather Modification Permit Program
Step by step instructions on how to file a permit to modify the weather in Colorado.

Colorado: What is Weather Modification?
Answers to the 20 most often asked questions about cloud seeding in Colorado.

Takitimu Weather Modification
Unique Indigenous weather modification service. TWM specializes in drought mitigation or water resource augmentation using Indigenous environmental knowledge and holistic methods.

Weather Modification by Cloud Seeding-A Status Report 1989-1997
A status report 1989-1997 by William R. Cotton, Colorado State University, Deptartment of Atmospheric Science, Fort Collins, Clorodo

The Physical Basis for Seeding Clouds
"Cloud seeding is the intentional treatment of individual clouds or storm systems for the purpose of achieving a beneficial effect without harming people or the environment. Dr. Vincent J. Schaefer, the father of modern weather modification, conducted the first field experiments following his basic discoveries in 1946 at the General Electric Laboratory in Schenectady, New York. Since 1946, various inorganic and organic materials have been known to alter the physical processes which lead to the formation and growth of water droplets and ice crystals in clouds..."

Oklahoma Weather Modification Demonstration Program
"...To evaluate the potential effects and benefits of weather modification in Oklahoma. After three years of evaluation the state government decided to implement the progam as an official element of Oklahoma's water management strategy. A state law was passed in 1999 creating a new Weather Modification Division within the Oklahoma Water Resources Board."

Oklahoma Water Resources Board Weather Modification Program
"Rather than a fleeting "drought relief "effort, the Oklahoma program has been designed as a long-term water resource management and hazard mitigation tool. The effort has been modeled after operational programs in

Kansas, North Dakota and Texas where rainfall increased 20 percent or more and losses to hail decreased as much as 45 percent. In Oklahoma, hail is responsible for many millions of dollars in crop and property damage each year..."

North American Weather Consultants

"Industry leaders in weather modification services, probable maximum precipitation studies and meteorological consulting."

U.S. Water News Online

"Current water and wastewater news for the professional"

Ice Crystal Engineering

Manufactures weather modification flares for hail suppression, rain enhancement, snow pack, and fog dispersion.

Purple Haze

"This website is in response to the continuing Chemtrails being reported throughout the United States. Here in Oklahoma we've been tracking this since May 1999. We endure daily spraying, with few exceptions. There is much speculation as to what these chemtrails are and who is spraying them. Our requests to government and elected officials for more information have gone unanswered."

Back to WEATHER | Issues index | Sweet Liberty home page

Reproduced exactly as it originally appeared at the following address:
http://www.frontlineonnet.com/fl1602/16020790.htm

India's National Magazine
From the publishers of THE HINDU

Vol. 16 :: No. 02 :: Jan. 16 - 29, 1999

WAR AND ETHICS

To own the weather

The U.S. has covertly pursued a military operation, launched during the Vietnam War, to acquire weather modification technology for possible use in combat.

M. S. VENKATARAMANI

ON November 30, 1993, U.S. military officials and representatives of some major corporations who had gathered in Orlando, Florida, for an interservice-industry conference looked forward to an address by the Chief of the United States Army, General Gordon R. Sullivan. The General was known to be a vivid and eloquent visualiser of the decisive role that the U.S. military services should play in the 21st century. The audience of military and corporate officials looked forward to yet another inspiring call from the General for even greater efforts to build "what can and will be Force XXI."

An emphatic point that the General made in his speech had profound implications for the "international community," but, regrettably, it has evoked very little attention. General Sullivan said:

As we leap technologically into the 21st century, we will be able to see the enemy, day or night, in any weather and go after him relentlessly. The technology is there, waiting for us to pull it all together. Own the Night. Own The Weather.

THE HINDU PHOTO LIBRARY

President Lyndon B. Johnson (centre) conferring with Secretary of Defence Robert S. McNamara (right) and Secretary of State Dean Rusk at the White House in July 1965.

OTW - "Owning The Weather" - has become the credo of

the Pentagon. If under present and foreseeable circumstances atomic, chemical, and biological weapons cannot be used, OTW has come to be viewed by U.S. planners as the key to sustaining their country's military and economic dominance in the 21st century. They stress that continued U.S. leadership in frontier technologies will be indispensable to achieving the objective. In an article in a military journal in February 1992, General Sullivan stated: "Today warfare is dependent more on the microprocessor than on the steel mill." In another article he asserted that the U.S. "must have over-matching technology that will provide the means to apply overwhelming and decisive combat power" against an adversary. Through continuous modernisation and effective exploitation of leading-edge technologies U.S. researchers must find new systems that would offer increased range and lethality. By implementing such a strategy, the U.S. could achieve "the definitive overmatch capabilities that we seek," Sullivan declared. General Jimmy Ross emphasised the vital importance of "winning the information war", at a symposium on the theme sponsored by the Association of the U.S. Army in February 1994. "OTW is crucial to out-thinking the enemy and winning the information war, controlling the environment for round-the-clock continuous operations and executing precision strikes," he argued.

Global dominance

IN the closing years of the 19th century, Captain Alfred T. Mahan preached the gospel of naval power as the surest path for America's pursuit of Great Power status. In the inter-War years, Brigadier General Billy Mitchell eloquently depicted air power as the key to America's attainment of global dominance. During the Second World War, eminent scientists had little difficulty in convincing President Franklin D. Roosevelt that the acquisition of atomic weapons capability, in conjunction with the certainty of naval and air pre-eminence, would ensure America's global dominance far into the future. "One bomb for a city; two bombs for a war," exclaimed John Foster Dulles when commenting on the surrender of Japan after the atomic raids on Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

But U.S. military planners had no intention to rest on their oars. For over four decades that followed, the Cold War with the Soviet Union and "international communism," as also the Korean and Vietnam wars, created an environment and brought high levels of funding that they were not slow to exploit. They were able to initiate massive R&D efforts to explore even far-out concepts and push forward their quest for ever more powerful and lethal weapons and techniques to be tested "in the battlefield of the future." One point that was emphatically stressed by "the father of the nuclear submarine", Admiral Hyman C. Rickover, was that the U.S. "should be planning now for a war that may erupt 15 or more years from now."

For over 40 years, the U.S. has encouraged research in what has been depicted as "weather modification" for beneficial purposes and also, on the quiet, for possible use in war. Initially the pace was rather slow because of complacency induced by naval and air superiority and the monopolistic possession of what was then regarded as "the ultimate weapon"- the nuclear bomb. But when the Soviet Union developed rapidly its own nuclear and thermonuclear capability, greater attention was paid by U.S. planners to alternative techniques that might be useful in case the actual use of the "ultimate weapon" and of chemical and biological agents was not feasible. Thus in the very year (1957) when the Chief of Staff of the U.S. Air Force, General Thomas D. White, called for U.S. "control" of space, a Presidential Advisory Committee on Weather Control concluded its labours. It reported sombrely that "weather modification could become a more important weapon than the atom bomb."

Soviet acquisition of parity in nuclear weaponry reduced the likelihood of a direct military confrontation between the two superpowers and evoked overt and covert activities by them in support of or against contending factions in several countries. By mid-1960 the

Pentagon received the assurance that U.S. researchers were ready with a modest weather modification project. The Vietnam War was in progress and provided an opportunity to try out the project under combat conditions. I found documents relating to U.S. decision-making (for the initiation of the operation) in the National Security Files of President Lyndon Johnson in the Johnson Library in Austin, Texas.

"Project Pop Eye"

ON September 15, 1966 McNamara submitted a memorandum to President Johnson informing him about the imminent launch of the operation. "Project Pop Eye is a covert and highly classified operational experiment which we plan to run within the next few weeks in the Laotian panhandle," he stated. The objective of the experiment would be to damage the Ho Chi Minh Trail structure in Laos by heavy rain and thereby reduce North Vietnamese infiltration into South Vietnam through the Laotian panhandle. McNamara noted that during the normal monsoon season vehicular traffic through the trail was virtually halted because rainfall greatly softened road surfaces and turned them into mud. Project Pop Eye would enable the Pentagon to determine "the feasibility of increasing the rainfall during the current monsoon season and possibly extending the duration."

The Secretary of Defence said that the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the theatre commanders in Vietnam had expressed their concurrence with "the experiment". The State Department and the U.S. Ambassador in Laos approved of the operation on the condition that it would be conducted covertly. McNamara wrote that the operation would commence within about 20 days - "just prior to the end of the monsoon season". The low level of concern shown by the top U.S. policymakers for "the just opinion of mankind" in the outside world and in the U.S. itself is strikingly brought out in McNamara's peroration:

I have authorised the program to proceed even though there may be some objections raised by the international scientific community - if there is a breach in security. *Such possible objections have not, in the past, prevented the carrying out of military operations considered to be in the interests of our national security.*

McNamara's statement was an authoritative acknowledgement that it was established practice for Washington to regard as legitimate its right to engage in any military or covert operation that it considered necessary to promote U.S. security interests. Washington had no obligation to pay attention to objections that might be raised by the "international scientific community."

Project Pop Eye was evaluated by the Pentagon as having yielded satisfactory results and the programme continued until 1972, indicating that it had the blessings of the Richard Nixon-Henry Kissinger team. Work in the area of weather modification was certainly not abandoned after the Vietnam War. It has acquired significant momentum in the Clinton Administration, although there are indications of efforts to play down its scope and objectives. In a recent report some OTW enthusiasts in the military services claim that the Defence Department's initial attempts at acquiring a capability to influence rainfall through Project Pop Eye "provide a foundation for further development of a true capability for selective precipitation modification." The statement is not quite true because R&D in the area had not been halted after Pop Eye; the use of the word "selective" is also misleading. The authors, because of certain constraints to be mentioned shortly, are obligated to project the appearance that they and the Pentagon are currently concerned only with the issue of acquiring a capability for "increasing or decreasing precipitation over the short term in a localised area." Equally open to question is their assertion that "the U.S. Government made a conscious decision to stop building upon the foundation" laid by Project Pop Eye activities.

Creating Loopholes

THE first constraint was a resolution adopted by the United Nations General Assembly in 1977 prohibiting the hostile use of environmental modification techniques. The second constraint was the subsequent "Convention on the Publication of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques", of which the U.S. was a signatory. As in many other instances, Washington was successful in having the terms of the convention defined in a fashion as could facilitate such interpretations by itself as would serve its purposes. The Convention prohibited military or other hostile use of environmental modification techniques that could result in "widespread, long-lasting, or severe effects". Washington certainly had no intention of halting its extensive research programmes on weather control techniques whose military or hostile "use" only was prohibited by the Convention.

It is inferred that in the early 1990s, President Bill Clinton and Defence Secretary William Cohen made the decision to move with significantly greater speed in the weather control area. The speech of General Sullivan, cited earlier, was a curtain-raiser. Although the rest of the world had virtually forgotten the Convention on the Prohibition of Military and Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques, the Pentagon needed to make it appear that its research and operational activities were fully in consonance with the terms of the Convention. In a paper on policy and guidelines on "Meteorological and Oceanographic Operations" (January 10, 1995) the Pentagon provided for itself its own definitions of the terms "widespread," "long-lasting" and "severe" mentioned in the Convention. "Widespread is defined as encompassing an area on the scale of several hundred kilometres; long-lasting means lasting for a period of months, or approximately a season; and severe involves serious or significant disruption, or harm to human life, natural or economic resources, or other assets," according to a footnote in a report by a group of U.S. military officers working on OTW issues.

S. ARNEJA

Gordon R. Sullivan. (This photograph was taken when the then Chief of the U.S. Army visited India in 1992.)

The policy and guidelines paper of the Pentagon may not reveal the full intentions of the military leadership or the level of efforts undertaken to attain projected capabilities in one or more areas of weather control. Discussing issues of this kind in a different context in his work *Can America Win the Next War*?, the veteran military correspondent of *The New York Times*, Drew Middleton, wrote that though the Pentagon had repeatedly denied the existence of plans for a particular interventionist action of great importance, "such plans do exist and are continually revised." He added that the Pentagon's denials "should not be taken too seriously." The Pentagon might assert that no "official sanction" had been given for a specified project, but the same project could be "a prime topic of conversation" in top military circles. A prime topic during the last few years has been "Owning The Weather".

OTW 2025

FOLLOWING President Clinton's re-election in 1996, the Chief of Staff of the U.S. Air Force issued an important directive, which called for an examination of "the concepts, capabilities, and technologies the United States will need to remain *the dominant air and space force in the future*." The theme prescribed for the programme was "Air Force 2025". Among the studies submitted in compliance with the directive was one entitled "Weather As A Force Multiplier: Owning The Weather In 2025." The seven military officers who produced the report expressed grateful appreciation for "a wealth of technical expertise and innovative ideas" that had been provided for their study by a senior member of the U.S. Air War College. We will use the term "OTW 2025" in referring to this particular document.

The core of OTW 2025 is presented in the following terms:

In 2025 U.S. aerospace forces can 'own the weather' by capitalising on emerging technologies and focussing development on those technologies to war-fighting applications. Such a capability offers the war fighter tools to shape the battlespace in ways never before possible. It provides opportunities to impact operations across the full spectrum of conflict and is pertinent to all possible futures.

Describing weather modification as a high-reward endeavour, OTW 2025 asserts that "the tremendous military capabilities that could result from the field are ignored at our peril," It adds:

From enhancing friendly operations or disrupting those of the enemy via small-scale tailoring of natural weather patterns (Project Pop Eye) to complete dominance of global communications and counter space control, weather modification offers the war fighter a wide range of possible *options to defeat or coerce an adversary*.

OTW 2025 claims that its focus is primarily on "localised and short-term forms of weather modification" as prescribed by the Pentagon's memorandum on policy and guidelines. The memorandum itself, as mentioned earlier, embodied the Pentagon's own self-serving definitions and interpretations of the Convention on the Prohibition of Military And Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques. The horrendous vistas of supposedly "localised and short-term forms of weather modification" include "generation and dissipation of precipitation clouds, and fog; modification of localised storm systems; and use of the ionosphere and near space for space control and communications dominance."

A detailed description and analysis of the proposals put forth by OTW 2025 are outside the purview of the present examination of the antecedents and evolution of U.S. activities in the field of weather modification for military purposes. A fair idea of what is sought to be achieved through weather control techniques to help the U.S. and "friendly forces" and to overwhelm the adversary can be obtained from a table offered by OTW 2025 entitled "Operational Capabilities Matrix". There are a number of highly disturbing scenarios depicted in OTW 2025 illustrating the capabilities tersely mentioned in the table(reproduced here). To cite one example - storm research for lightning modification - to increase the intensity of lightning. OTW 2025 states:

Concepts to explore include increasing the basic efficiency of the thunderstorm, stimulating the triggering of the mechanism that initiates the bolt and... induces lightning strikes on the desired targets as the storm passes over their location.

Operational Capabilities matrix

Degrade Enemy Forces	Enhance Friendly Forces
Precipitation Enchancement	**PrecipitationAvoidance**
Flood Lines of Communication	Maintain/Improve LOC
Reduce PGM/Recce Effectiveness	Maintain Visibility
Decrease Comfort Level/Morale	Maintain Comfort Level/Morale
Storm Enhancement	**Storm Modification**
Deny Operations	Choose Battlespace Environment
Precipitation Denial	**Space Weather**
Deny Fresh Water	Improve Communication Reliability
Induce Drought	Intercept Enemy Transmissions
Space Weather	Revitalize Space Assets
Disrupt Communications/Radar	**Fog and Cloud Generation**
Disable/Destroy Space Assets	Increase Concealment
Fog and Cloud Removal	Increase Vulnerability to PGM/Recce
Deny Concealment	**Fog and Cloud Removal**
Increase Vulnerability to PGM/Recce	Maintain Airfield Operations
	Enchance PGM Effectiveness
Detect Hostile Weather Activities	**Detect Hostile Weather Activities**

OTW 2025 states that the technologies for the weather modifications it suggests "range from technically proven to potentially possible." The authors of the study confidently indicate that the combination of drive, motivation and resources present in the U.S. will produce the technology to acquire a true weather modification capability, as evidenced by "the lessons of history".

Were there any risks involved if their proposals or even more radical concepts are

implemented? The risk that OTW 2025 emphatically sets forth is of another country acquiring a true weather modification capability ahead of the U.S. Many scientists worry about the unforeseeable consequences of drastic interference with the forces of nature. One critic is reported as saying about the OTW enthusiasts: "They're like boys playing with a sharp stick, finding a sleeping bear and poking it in the butt to see what's going to happen."

The issue is certainly important enough to warrant a "wake up" call to the international community and the United Nations.

Dr. M. S. Venkataramani is former Dean and Professor of American Studies, School of International Studies, Jawaharlal Nehru University, New Delhi.

Weather as a Force Multiplier: Owning the Weather in 2025
Air Force report on governmental manipulation of the weather as a tool to enhance military operations.

The United Nations' ENMOD Treaty
Resulting treaty from the United Nations' Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques.

Tsunami Bomb NZ's Devastating War Secret
New Zealand Herald, June 30, 2000
"Top-secret wartime experiments were conducted off the coast of Auckland to perfect a tidal wave bomb, declassified files reveal. An Auckland University professor seconded to the Army set off a series of underwater explosions triggering mini-tidal waves at Whangaparaoa in 1944 and 1945. Professor Thomas Leech's work was considered so significant that United States defence chiefs said that if the project had been completed before the end of the war it could have played a role as effective as that of the atom bomb."

U.S. Had Advanced Warning of Asian Tsunami: Canadian Professor
Daily Times, January 3, 2005
"A Canadian expert has claimed that the US Military and the State Department were given advance tsunami warning and America's Navy base on the island of Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean was notified but the information was not passed on to the countries that bore the brunt of the disaster."

It Could Happen Tomorrow: Weather Channel 'Forecasts' Hurricane for New York
In a promo for an upcoming show, the Weather Channel states: "And when the water arrives, it will come rushing toward 8.2 million New Yorkers, 2 million of them living directly in its path. ... This category 3 hurricane's approached to New York will be deceptively quick and deadly." How do they know this, unless they are privy to a plan?

To Own the Weather
Frontline Magazine, January 1999
"The U.S. has covertly pursued a military operation, launched during the Vietnam War, to acquire weather modification technology for possible use in combat."

Weather Modification: The Law
Weather modification, as written into the United States Code.

Sustainable Development and Natural Hazzards Mitigation
Is Weather/Climate Manipulation being used to relocate populations of people into tightly-controlled sustainable communities, in accordance with Agenda 21? (pdf format)
"...one of the roadblocks to implementation is the fact that much of the land within local jurisdictions has already been developed according to practices and traditions that are far from sustainable... the time immediately following a natural

disaster provides a community with a unique window of opportunity for inserting an ethic of sustainability...." (page 19)

Methods of Artificial Weather Manipulation Help Agriculture, Devastate the Enemy, and Control the World Economy

"Computer models obviously focused on the ionosphere, which acts as a filter for the solar radiations to reach the earth. If one can manipulate and control the filter, it becomes a potential source of massive weather modification."

Katrina Fuels Global Warming Storm

Human activity is blamed for a phenomenon called "global warming". Articles like this one from the CONtrolled press, often quote "experts" who say rising temperatures are causing weather anomalies. At the same time, they fail to mention who the experts are, and that there are many experts who do not agree with the global warming rhetoric.

The Leipzig Declaration

"As the debate unfolds, it has become increasingly clear that -- contrary to the conventional wisdom -- there does not exist today a general scientific consensus about the importance of greenhouse warming from rising levels of carbon dioxide. In fact, many climate specialists now agree that actual observations from weather satellites show no global warming whatsoever... based on all the evidence available to us, we cannot subscribe to the politically-inspired world view that envisages climate catastrophes and calls for hasty actions..."

Climate Change Drives Disease to New Territory

HocusPocus! "Global warming -- with an accompanying rise in floods and droughts -- is fueling the spread of epidemics in areas unprepared for the diseases, say many health experts worldwide. Mosquitoes, ticks, mice and other carriers are surviving warmer winters and expanding their range, bringing health threats with them."

Time and Global Warming

Pittsburgh Tribune-Review, June 2006

"Time's 1974 piece was nowhere near as sensationalized or irresponsible as last week's global warming sermon. With its moralizing tone, overheated rhetoric about "crashing climates" and "glaciers and ice caps turning to slush," plus its parroting of the Green party-line about human-forced global warming, "Be Worried ..." couldn't have been less fair or unbalanced if it had been guest-edited by Al Gore.

"Another Ice Age?

***Time* Magazine, June 1974**

"... When meteorologists take an average of temperatures around the globe they find that the atmosphere has been growing gradually cooler for the past three decades. The trend shows no indication of reversing. Climatological Cassandras are becoming increasingly apprehensive, for the weather aberrations they are studying may be the harbinger of another ice age."

Be Worried, Be Very Worried

***Time* Magazine, March 2006**

"No one can say exactly what it looks like when a planet takes ill, but it probably looks a lot like Earth. Never mind what you've heard about global warming as a slow-motion emergency that would take decades to play out. Suddenly and unexpectedly, the crisis is upon us."

President of Czech Republic Calls Man-Made Global Warming a 'Myth' - Questions Gore's Sanity

***Drudge Report*, February 12, 2007**

"Czech president Vaclav Klaus has criticized the UN panel on global warming, claiming that it was a political authority without any scientific basis."

Alarmist Global Warming Claims Melt Under Scientific Scrutiny

"Sun Times: "Many of the assertions Gore makes in his movie, 'An Inconvenient Truth', have been refuted by science, both before and after he made them." The author ticks off the global warming lies one by one. A MUST READ

Gore Isn't Quite As Green As He's Led the World to Believe

"Public records reveal that as Gore lectures Americans on excessive consumption, he and his wife Tipper live in two properties: a 10,000-square-foot, 20-room, eight-bathroom home in Nashville, and a 4,000-square-foot home in Arlington, Va. For someone rallying the planet to pursue a path of extreme personal sacrifice, Gore requires little from himself."

Al Gore's Inconvenient Truth -- $30,000 Utility Bill

"... the gas and electric bills for the former vice president's 20-room home and pool house devoured ... more than 20 times the national average."

Relevant Links

Weather Modification, Inc.
Weather specialists in cloud seeding and general weather modification, including hail suppression.

Weather Modification Association
Promoting research, development and understanding of weather modification for beneficial uses.

Department of Energy Weather Control
"Weather modification, the intentional altering of atmospheric conditions to suit the purposes of humankind..."

Colorado's Weather Modification Permit Program
Step by step instructions on how to file a permit to modify the weather in Colorado.

Colorado: What is Weather Modification?
Answers to the 20 most often asked questions about cloud seeding in Colorado.

Takitimu Weather Modification
Unique Indigenous weather modification service. TWM specializes in drought mitigation or water resource augmentation using Indigenous environmental knowledge and holistic methods.

Weather Modification by Cloud Seeding-A Status Report 1989-1997
A status report 1989-1997 by William R. Cotton, Colorado State University, Deptartment of Atmospheric Science, Fort Collins, Clorodo

The Physical Basis for Seeding Clouds
"Cloud seeding is the intentional treatment of individual clouds or storm systems for the purpose of achieving a beneficial effect without harming people or the environment. Dr. Vincent J. Schaefer, the father of modern weather modification, conducted the first field experiments following his basic discoveries in 1946 at the General Electric Laboratory in Schenectady, New York. Since 1946, various inorganic and organic materials have been known to alter the physical processes which lead to the formation and growth of water droplets and ice crystals in clouds..."

Oklahoma Weather Modification Demonstration Program
"...To evaluate the potential effects and benefits of weather modification in Oklahoma. After three years of evaluation the state government decided to implement the progam as an official element of Oklahoma's water management strategy. A state law was passed in 1999 creating a new Weather Modification Division within the Oklahoma Water Resources Board."

Oklahoma Water Resources Board Weather Modification Program
"Rather than a fleeting "drought relief "effort, the Oklahoma program has been designed as a long-term water resource management and hazard mitigation tool. The effort has been modeled after operational programs in Kansas, North Dakota and Texas where rainfall increased 20 percent or more and losses to hail decreased as much as 45 percent. In Oklahoma, hail is responsible for many millions of dollars in crop and property damage each year..."

North American Weather Consultants
"Industry leaders in weather modification services, probable maximum precipitation studies and meteorological consulting."

U.S. Water News Online
"Current water and wastewater news for the professional"

Ice Crystal Engineering
Manufactures weather modification flares for hail suppression, rain enhancement, snow pack, and fog dispersion.

Purple Haze
"This website is in response to the continuing Chemtrails being reported throughout the United States. Here in Oklahoma we've been tracking this since May 1999. We endure daily spraying, with few exceptions. There is much speculation as to what these chemtrails are and who is spraying them. Our requests to government and elected officials for more information have gone unanswered."

Tsunami bomb NZ's devastating war secret

30.06.2000

By Eugene Bingham

Top-secret wartime experiments were conducted off the coast of Auckland to perfect a tidal wave bomb, declassified files reveal.

An Auckland University professor seconded to the Army set off a series of underwater explosions triggering mini-tidal waves at Whangaparaoa in 1944 and 1945.

Professor Thomas Leech's work was considered so significant that United States defence chiefs said that if the project had been completed before the end of the war it could have played a role as effective as that of the atom bomb.

Details of the tsunami bomb, known as Project Seal, are contained in 53-year-old documents released by the Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade.

Papers stamped "top secret" show the US and British military were eager for Seal to be developed in the post-war years too. They even considered sending Professor Leech to Bikini Atoll to view the US nuclear tests and see if they had any application to his work.

He did not make the visit, although a member of the US board of assessors of atomic tests, Dr Karl Compton, was sent to New Zealand.

"Dr Compton is impressed with Professor Leech's deductions on the Seal project and is prepared to recommend to the Joint Chiefs of Staff that all technical data from the test relevant to the Seal project should be made available to the New Zealand Government for further study by Professor Leech," said a July 1946 letter from Washington to Wellington.

Professor Leech, who died in his native Australia in 1973, was the university's dean of engineering from 1940 to 1950.

News of his being awarded a CBE in 1947 for research on a weapon led to speculation in newspapers around the world about what was being developed.

Though high-ranking New Zealand and US officers spoke out in support of the research, no details of it were released because the work was on-going.

A former colleague of Professor Leech, Neil Kirton, told the Weekend Herald that the experiments involved laying a pattern of explosives underwater to create a tsunami.

Small-scale explosions were carried out in the Pacific and off Whangaparaoa, which at the time was controlled by the Army.

It is unclear what happened to Project Seal once the final report was forwarded to Wellington Defence Headquarters late in the 1940s.

The bomb was never tested on a full scale, and Mr Kirton doubts that Aucklanders would have noticed the trials.

"Whether it could ever be resurrected ... Under some circumstances I think it could be devastating."

Guns ... or Not?

Do you want to know why public officials are voting to take away your firearms?

Source: kobres.com/disarm.html

FREEDOM FROM WAR:

The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World

DEPARTMENT OF STATE
PUBLICATION 7277
Disarmament Series 5
Released September 1961
Office of Public Services
BUREAU OF PUBLIC AFFAIRS

INTRODUCTION

The revolutionary development of modern weapons within a world divided by serious ideological differences has produced a crisis in human history. In order to overcome the danger of nuclear war now confronting mankind, the United States has introduced at the Sixteenth General Assembly of the United Nations a Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World.

This new program provides for the progressive reduction of the war-making capabilities of nations and the simultaneous strengthening of international institutions to settle disputes and maintain the peace. It sets forth a series of comprehensive measures which can and should be taken in order to bring about a world in which there will be freedom from war and security for all states. It is based on three principles deemed essential to the achievement of practical progress in the disarmament field:

First, there must be immediate disarmament action:

A strenuous and uninterrupted effort must be made toward the goal of general and complete disarmament; at the same time, it is important that specific measures be put into effect as soon as possible.

Second, all disarmament obligations must be subject to effective international controls:

The control organization must have the manpower, facilities, and effectiveness to assure that limitations or reductions take place as agreed. It must also be able to certify to all states that retained forces and armaments do not exceed those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process.

Third, adequate peace-keeping machinery must be established:

There is an inseparable relationship between the scaling down of national armaments on the one hand and the building up of international peace-keeping machinery and institutions on the other. Nations are unlikely to shed their means of self-protection in the absence of alternative ways to safeguard their legitimate interests. This can only be achieved through the progressive strengthening of international institutions under

the United Nations and by creating a United Nations Peace Force to enforce the peace as the disarmament process proceeds.

There follows a summary of the principal provisions of the United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World. The full text of the program is contained in an appendix to this pamphlet.

SUMMARY

DISARMAMENT GOAL AND OBJECTIVES

The over-all goal of the United States is a free, secure, and peaceful world of independent states adhering to common standards of justice and international conduct and subjecting the use of force to the rule of law; a world which has achieved general and complete disarmament under effective international control; and a world in which adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations.

In order to make possible the achievement of that goal, the program sets forth the following specific objectives toward which nations should direct their efforts:

The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;

The elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order;

The institution of effective means for the enforcement of international agreements, and for the maintenance of peace in accordance with the principles of the United Nations;

The establishment and effective operation of an International Disarmament Organization within the framework of the United Nations to insure compliance at all times with all disarmament obligations.

TASK OF NEGOTIATING STATES

The negotiating states are called upon to develop the program into a detailed plan for general and complete disarmament and to continue their efforts without interruption until the whole program has been achieved. To this end, they are to seek the widest possible area of agreement at the earliest possible date. At the same time, and without prejudice to progress on the disarmament program, they are to seek agreement on those immediate measures that would contribute to the common security of nations and that could facilitate and form port of the total program.

GOVERNING PRINCIPLES

The program sets forth a series of general principles to guide the negotiating states in their work. These make clear that:

As states relinquish their arms, the United Nations must be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of disputes;

Disarmament must proceed as rapidly as possible, until it is completed, in stages containing balanced, phased, and safeguarded measures;

Each measure and stage should be carried out in an agreed period of time, with transition from one stage to

the next to take place as soon as all measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and verified and as soon as necessary arrangements for verification of the next stage have been made;

Inspection and verification must establish both that nations carry out scheduled limitations or reductions and that they do not retain armed forces and armaments in excess of those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process; and

Disarmament must take place in a manner that will not affect adversely the security of any state.

DISARMAMENT STAGES

The program provides for progressive disarmament steps to take place in three stages and for the simultaneous strengthening of international institution.

FIRST STAGE

The first stage contains measures which would significantly reduce the capabilities of nations to wage aggressive war. Implementation of this stage would mean that:

The nuclear threat would be reduced:

All states would have adhered to a treaty effectively prohibiting the testing of nuclear weapons.

The production of fissionable materials for use in weapons would be stopped and quantities of such materials from past production would be converted to non-weapons uses.

States owning nuclear weapons would not relinquish control of such weapons to any nation not owning them and would not transmit to any such nation information or material necessary for their manufacture.

States not owning nuclear weapons would not manufacture them or attempt to obtain control of such weapons belonging to other states.

A Commission of Experts would be established to report on the feasibility and means for the verified reduction and eventual elimination of nuclear weapons stockpiles.

Strategic delivery vehicles would be reduced:

Strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles of specified categories and weapons designed to counter such vehicles would be reduced to agreed levels by equitable and balanced steps; their production would be discontinued or limited; their testing would be limited or halted.

Arms and armed forces would be reduced:

The armed forces of the United States and the Soviet Union would be limited to 2.1 million men each (with appropriate levels not exceeding that amount for other militarily significant states); levels of armaments would be correspondingly reduced and their production would be limited.

An Experts Commission would be established to examine and report on the feasibility and means of accomplishing verifiable reduction and eventual elimination of all chemical, biological and radiological weapons.

Peaceful use of outer space would be promoted:

The placing in orbit or stationing in outer space of weapons of mass destruction would be prohibited.

States would give advance notification of space vehicle and military launchings.

U.N. peace-keeping powers would be strengthened:

Measures would be taken to develop and strengthen United Nations arrangements for arbitration, for the development of international law, and for the establishment in Stage II of a permanent U.N. Peace Force.

An International Disarmament Organization would be established for effective verification of the disarmament program:

Its functions would be expanded progressively as disarmament proceeds.

It would certify to all states that agreed reductions have taken place and that retained forces and armaments do not exceed permitted levels.

It would determine the transition from one stage to the next.

States would be committed to measures to reduce international tension and to protect against the chance of war by accident, miscalculation, or surprise attack:

States would be committed to refrain from the threat or use of any type of armed force contrary to the principles of the U.N. Charter and to refrain from indirect aggression and subversion against any country.

A U.N. peace observation group would be available to investigate any situation which might constitute a threat to or breach of the peace.

States would be committed to give advance notice of major military movements which might cause alarm, observation posts would be established to report on concentrations and movements of military forces.

SECOND STAGE

The second stage contains a series of measures which would bring within sight a world in which there would be freedom from war. Implementation of all measures in the second stage would mean:

Further substantial reductions in the armed forces, armaments, and military establishments of states, including strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and countering weapons;

Further development of methods for the peaceful settlement of disputes under the United Nations;

Establishment of a permanent international peace force within the United Nations;

Depending on the findings of an Experts Commission, a halt in the production of chemical, bacteriological, and radiological weapons and a reduction of existing stocks or their conversion to peaceful uses;

On the basis of the findings of an Experts Commission, a reduction of stocks of nuclear weapons;

The dismantling or the conversion to peaceful uses of certain military bases and facilities wherever located; and

The strengthening and enlargement of the International Disarmament Organization to enable it to verify the steps taken in Stage II and to determine the transition to Stage III.

THIRD STAGE

During the third stage of the program, the states of the world, building on the experience and confidence gained in successfully implementing the measures of the first two stages, would take final steps toward the goal of a world in which:

States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed manpower for a U.N. Peace Force.

The U.N. Peace Force, equipped with agreed types and quantities of armaments, would be fully functioning.

The peace keeping capabilities of the United nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world.

APPENDIX

DECLARATION ON DISARMAMENT
THE UNITED STATES PROGRAM FOR GENERAL AND COMPLETE DISARMAMENT IN A PEACEFUL WORLD

The nations of the world,

Conscious of the crisis in human history produced by the revolutionary development of modern weapons within a world divided by serious ideological differences;

Determined to save present and succeeding generations from the scourge of war and the dangers and burdens of the arms race and to create conditions in which all peoples can strive freely and peacefully to fulfill their basic aspirations;

Declare their goal to be: A free, secure, and peaceful world of independent states adhering to common standards of justice and international conduct and subjecting the use of force to the rule of law; a world where adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations; a world where there shall be a permanent state of general and complete disarmament under effective international control and where the resources of nations shall be devoted of man's material, cultural, and spiritual advance;

Set forth as the objectives of a program of general and complete disarmament in a peaceful world:

(a) The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required of preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;

(b) the elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order;

Nations to ensure compliance at all times with all disarmament obligations;

(d) The institution of effective means for the enforcement of international agreements, for the settlement of

disputes, and for the maintenance of peace in accordance with the principles of the United Nations.

Call on the negotiating states:

(a) To develop the outline program set forth below into an agreed plan for general and complete disarmament and to continue their efforts without interruption until the whole program has been achieved;

(b) To this end to seek to attain the widest possible area of agreement at the earliest possible date;

(c) Also to seek - without prejudice to progress on the disarmament program - agreement on those immediate measures that would contribute to the common security of nations and that could facilitate and form a part of that program.

Affirm that disarmament negotiations should be guided by the following principles:

(a) Disarmament shall take place as rapidly as possible until it is completed in stages containing balanced, phased and safe-guarded measures, with each measure and stage to be carried out in an agreed period of time.

(b) Compliance with all disarmament obligations shall be effectively verified from their entry into force. Verification arrangements shall be instituted progressively and in such a manner as to verify not only that agreed limitations or reductions take place but also that retained armed forces and armaments do not exceed agreed levels at any stage.

(c) Disarmament shall take place in a manner that will not affect adversely thesecurity of any state, whether or not a party to an international agreement or treaty.

(d) As stated relinquish their arms, the United Nations shall be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of differences as will as to facilitate the development of international cooperation an common tasks for the benefit of mankind.

(e) Transition from one stage of disarmament to the next shall take place as soon as all the measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and effective verification is continuing and as soon as the arrangements that have been agreed to be necessary for the next stage have been instituted.

Agree upon the following outline program for achieving general and complete disarmament:

STAGE I

A. To Establish an International Disarmament Organization:

(a) An International Disarmament Organization (IDO) shall be established within the framework of the United Nations upon entry into force of the agreement. Its functions shall be expanded progressively as required for the effective verification of the disarmament program.

(b) The IDO shall have: (1) a General Conference of all the parties; (2) a Commission consisting of representatives of all the major powers as permanent members as permanent members and certain other states on a rotating basis; and (3) an Administrator who will administer the Organization subject to the direction of the Commission and who will have the authority, staff, and finances adequate to assure effective impartial implementation of the functions of the Organization.

(c) The IDO shall: (1) ensure compliance with the obligations undertaken by verifying the execution of measures agreed upon; (2) assist the states in developing the details of agreed further verification and

disarmament measures; (3) provide for the establishment of such bodies as may be necessary for working out the details of further measures provided for in the program and for such other expert study groups as may be required to give continuous study to the problems of disarmament; (4) receive reports on the progress of disarmament and verification arrangements and determine the transition from one stage to the next.

B. To Reduce Armed Forces and Armaments:

(a) Force levels shall be limited to 2.1 million each for the U.S. and U.S.S.R. and to appropriate levels not exceeding 2.1 million each for all other militarily significant states. Reductions to the agreed levels will proceed by equitable, proportionate, and verified steps.

(b) Levels of armaments of prescribed types shall be reduced by equitable and balanced steps. The reductions shall be accomplished by transfers of armaments to depots supervised by the IDO. When, at specified periods during the Stage I reduction process, the states party to the agreement have agreed that the armaments and armed forces are at prescribed levels, the armaments in depots shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(c) The production of agreed types of armaments shall be limited.

(d) A Chemical, Biological, Radiological (CBR) Experts Commission shall be established within the IDO for the purpose of examining and reporting on the feasibility and means for accomplishing the verifiable reduction and eventual elimination of CBR weapons stockpiles and the halting of their production.

C. To Contain and Reduce the Nuclear Threat:

(a) States that have not acceded to a treaty effectively prohibiting the testing of nuclear weapons shall do so.

(b) The production of fissionable materials for use in weapons shall be stopped.

(c) Upon the cessation of production of fissionable materials for use in weapons, agreed initial quantities of fissionable materials from past production shall be transferred to non-weapons purposes.

(d) Any fissionable materials transferred between countries for peaceful uses of nuclear energy shall be subject to appropriate safeguards to be developed in agreement with the IAEA.

(e) States owning nuclear weapons shall not relinquish control of such weapons to any nation not owning them and shall not transmit to any such nation information or material necessary for their manufacture. States not owning nuclear weapons shall not manufacture such weapons, attempt to obtain control of such weapons belonging to other states, or seek or receive information or materials necessary for their manufacture.

(f) A Nuclear Experts Commission consisting of representatives of the nuclear states shall be established within the IDO for the purpose of examining and reporting on the feasibility and means for accomplishing the verified reduction and eventual elimination of nuclear weapons stockpiles.

D. To Reduce Strategic Nuclear Weapons Delivery Vehicles:

(a) Strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles in specified categories and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be reduced to agreed levels by equitable and balanced steps. The reduction shall be accomplished in each step by transfer to depots supervised by the IDO of vehicles that are in excess of levels agreed upon for each step. At specified periods during the Stage I reduction process, the vehicles that have been placed under supervision of the IDO shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(b) Production of agreed categories of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be discontinued or limited.

(c) Testing of agreed categories of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be limited or halted.

E. To Promote the Peaceful Use of Outer Space:

(a) The placing into orbit or stationing in outer space of weapons capable of producing mass destruction shall be prohibited.

(b) States shall give advance notification to participating states and to the IDO of launchings of space vehicles and missiles, together with the track of the vehicle. F. To reduce the Risks of War by Accident, Miscalculation, and Surprise Attack: (a) States shall give advance notification to the participating states and to the IDO of major military movements and maneuvers, on a scale as may be agreed, which might give rise to misinterpretation or cause alarm and induce countermeasures. The notification shall include the geographic areas to be used and the nature, scale and time span of the event.

(b) There shall be established observation posts at such locations as major ports, railway centers, motor highways, and air bases to report on concentrations and movements of military forces.

(c) There shall also be established such additional inspection arrangements to reduce the danger of surprise attack as may be agreed.

(d) An international commission shall be established immediately within the IDO to examine and make recommendations of the possibility of further measures to reduce the risks of nuclear war by accident, miscalculation, or failure of communication.

G. To Keep the Peace:

(a) States shall reaffirm their obligations under the U.N. Charter to refrain from the threat or use of any type of armed force - including nuclear, conventional, or CBR - contrary to the principles of the U.N. Charter.

(b) States shall agree to refrain from indirect aggression and subversion against any country.

(c) States shall use all appropriate processes for the peaceful settlement of disputes and shall seek within the United Nations further arrangements for the peaceful settlement of international disputes and for the codification and progressive development of international law.

(d) States shall develop arrangements in Stage I for the establishment in Stage II of a U.N. Peace Force.

(e) A U.N. peace observation group shall be staffed with a standing cadre of observers who could be despatched to investigate any situation which might constitute a threat to or breach of the peace.

STAGE II

A. International Disarmament Organization:

The powers and responsibilities of the IDO shall be progressively enlarged in order to give it the capabilities to verify the measures undertaken in Stage II.

B. To Further Reduce Armed Forces and Armaments:

(a) Levels of forces for the U.S., U.S.S.R., and other militarily significant states shall be further reduced by substantial amounts to agreed levels in equitable and balanced steps.

(b) Levels of armaments of prescribed types shall be further reduced by equitable and balanced steps. The reduction shall be accomplished by transfers of armaments to depots supervised by the IDO. When, at specified periods during the Stage II reduction process, the parties have agreed that the armaments and armed forces are at prescribed levels, the armaments in depots shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(c) There shall be further agreed restrictions on the production of armaments.

(d) Agreed military bases and facilities wherever they are located shall be dismantled or converted to peaceful uses.

(e) Depending upon the findings of the Experts Commission on CBR weapons, the production of CBR weapons shall be halted, existing stocks progressively reduced, and the resulting excess quantities destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

C. To Further Reduce the Nuclear Threat:

Stocks of nuclear weapons shall be progressively reduced to the minimum levels which can be agreed upon as a result of the findings of the nuclear Experts Commission; the resulting excess of fissionable material shall be transferred to peaceful purposes.

D. To Further Reduce Strategic Nuclear Weapons Delivery Vehicles:

Further reductions in the stocks of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be carried out in accordance with the procedure outlined in Stage I.

E. To Keep the Peace:

During Stage II, states shall develop further the peace-keeping processes of the united Nations, to the end that the United Nations can effectively in Stage III deter or suppress any threat or use of force in violation of the purposes and principles of the united Nations:

(a) States shall agree upon strengthening the structure, authority, and operation of the united Nations so as to assure that the United Nations will be able effectively to protect states against threats to or breaches of the peace.

(b) The U.N. Peace Force shall be established and progressively strengthened.

(c) States shall also agree upon further improvements and developments in rules of international conduct and in processes for peaceful settlement of disputes and differences.

STAGE III

By the time Stage II has been completed, the confidence produced through a verified disarmament program, the acceptance of rules of peaceful international behavior, and the development of strengthened international peace-keeping processes within the framework of the U.N. should have reached a point where the states of the world can move forward to Stage III. In Stage III progressive controlled disarmament and continuously developing principles and procedures of international law would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force (emphasis added) and all international disputes would be settled according to the agreed principles of international conduct.

The progressive steps to be taken during the final phase of the disarmament program would be directed toward the attainment of a world in which:

(a) States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed manpower for a U.N. Peace Force.

(b) The U.N. Peace Force, equipped with agreed types and quantities of armaments, would be fully functioning.

(c) The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the U.N. Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

(d) The peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world.

The end of Publication 7277

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY BULLETIN

Less Government, More Responsibility, And
- With God's Help -
A Better World

No. 383 April 1991

Whose Side Are They On?

by
John F. McManus

In the interest of peace, many Americans have been persuaded to support disarmament programs and to create as a substitute for each nation's military a United Nations Peace Force. Most feel certain that their own rights and the independence of their nation would in no way be placed in jeopardy. But there is a vital question few seem willing or able to ask:

Who would be left to restrain the all-powerful United Nations?

For his Secretaries of State and Defense, President John F. Kennedy selected Dean Rusk and Robert S. McNamara. Each was a member of the New York-based Council on Foreign Relations, a private organization formed in 1921 for the purpose of bringing about a one-world government.

Only nine months into his administration - on September 25, 1961, to be precise - Mr. Kennedy travelled to UN headquarters in New York to present a proposal entitled Freedom From War: The United States Program For General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World. The work of the Rusk-led State Department, with the willing acquiescence of the McNamara-led Defense Department, the proposal was published as "Department of State Publication 7277."

In his remarks before the UN, President Kennedy asked for a commitment from all nations "not to an arms race, but to a peace race - to advance together step by step, stage by stage, until general and complete disarmament has been achieved." He did not get any such commitment, yet the United States embarked on the Kennedy-launched program.

Freedom From War (or "7277," as it is frequently called) proposes three stages of disarmament ending with the transfer of the armed forces of our nation to the United Nations. As Senator Joseph Clark of Pennsylvania approvingly reminded his colleagues in a Senate speech on March 1, 1962, this program is "the fixed, determined and approved policy of the government of the United States."

A reading of the document itself confirms that disarmament "would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force...." In other words, the only significant military power left in the world would be the United Nations.

The provisions of the treacherous proposal would actually leave our nation defenseless before the UN, and before any other nation that didn't similarly disarm. And it would place the UN's superior military power in the hands of the UN's Undersecretary for Political and Security Council Affairs, the overseer of all UN military activity. This post, by virtue of a secret agreement concluded at the founding of the UN (an arrangement later confirmed by an astonished former UN Secretary General named Trygve Lie), has always been held by a communist. The man who holds it today, is Vasiliy S. Safronchuk of the Soviet Union. Unless our leaders are stopped, they will succeed in turning over our military forces to the United Nations where they will be controlled by a communist.

Since the UN was created, there have been 14 Undersecretaries for Political and Security Council Affairs. All have been communists, and all but one have come from the Soviet Union.

1946-1949 Arkady Sobolev (USSR)
1949-1953 Konstantin Zinchenko (USSR)
1953-1954 Ilya Tchernychev (USSR)
1954-1957 Dragoslav Protitch (Yugoslavia)
1958-1960 Anatoly Dobrynin (USSR)
1960-1962 Georgy Arkadev (USSR)
1962-1963 E.D. Kiselev (USSR)
1963-1965 V.P. Suslov (USSR)
1965-1968 Alexei E. Nesterenko (USSR)
1968-1973 Leonid N. Kutakov (USSR)
1973-1978 Arkady N. Shevchenko (USSR)
1978-1981 Mikhail D. Styenko (USSR)
1981-1986 Viacheslav A. Ustinov (USSR)
1987- Vasiliy S. Safronchuk (USSR)

Subverting Our Sovereignty

Are our leaders really implementing this plan? Yes, they are! The Nuclear Test Ban Treaty is part of it; the treaty banning the use of outer space for nuclear weapons is part of it; the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty is part of it; and so is the Intermediate Nuclear Forces (INF) treaty, signed by President Reagan and Soviet leader Gorbachev and ratified by the U.S. Senate in 1988.

When Freedom From War was first made public, many startled Americans tried to obtain a copy. It was quickly declared "out of print" by federal authorities. Then, it was superseded in April 1962 by a "more precise" statement of the U.S. disarmament policy in a document entitled Blueprint For the Peace Race: Outline of Basic Provisions of a Treaty on General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World.

Presented formally to an 18-nation UN Committee on Disarmament meeting in Geneva, the foreword to the Blueprint states that it doesn't cancel the plans given in Freedom From War. It merely "elaborates and extends the proposals of September 25," the date that Freedom From War was unveiled at UN headquarters by President Kennedy. In complete accord with Freedom From War, the Blueprint spells out its overall goal in the third of its three stages: "The Parties to the Treaty would progressively strengthen the United Nations Peace Force established in Stage II until it had sufficient armed forces and armaments so that no state could challenge it."

When questioned about the commitment of the United States to the Blueprint, A. Richard Richstein, General Council of the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, stated in a May 11, 1982 letter that "the United States has never formally withdrawn this proposal." In January 1991, William Nary, the official; historian of the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, confirmed again that "the proposal has not been withdrawn." Mr. Nary also confirmed that "certain features of it have been incorporated into subsequent disarmament agreements."

In summary, the plan to disarm the United States in favor of an all-powerful United Nations Peace Force is unfolding. It calls for relinquishing virtually all of our nation's military forces to a UN command whose leader, by agreement between the U.S. and the USSR during the founding sessions leading to the creation of the UN, will always be a communist. In the end, "no state could challenge" the communist-led military power of the United Nations.

This supposed "disarmament" program, therefore, is not as much about weapons elimination as it is about weapons distribution and control. If the program succeeds, only the UN and those nations skirting UN weapons prohibitions will be armed. It is remarkably similar to the drive that would outlaw private ownership of firearms. (emphasis added) If that drive should ever succeed, only the government and those who are outlaws would possess guns. Law-abiding citizens would be at their mercy in the latter case; law-abiding nations would be at the mercy of the UN and outlaw nations in the other.

Background To This Situation

How did we get into such a situation? Who are the individuals promoting such a suicidal proposal? Why is Congress going along instead of repudiating this dangerous program? How do we get out of it before it's too late?

At the founding of the United Nations in 1945, the delegation from the United States included a young State Department official named Alger Hiss. Widely acclaimed for both his ability and his enthusiasm for the world organization, he rose to become the acting secretary general of the founding UN conference. As a member of the steering and executive committees of the conference, he played a major role in drafting the UN Charter. He also helped to staff the U.S. delegation and was chosen by his peers for the prestigious task of personally transporting the Charter to the President and to the Senate for ratification.

Alger Hiss, however, was later found to have been a secret communist, more loyal to a foreign power than to the nation of his birth. A 1950 State department document named 15 other key U.S. government officials who were responsible for planning the creation of the UN. They, too, were subsequently named as secret communists by official agencies.

Five years after the 1945 founding of the United nations, official records released by the State Department# identified the individuals listed below as key U.S. contributors to the planning for the world organization. Each of the 16 was subsequently identified in sworn testimony before U.S. government agencies as a secret communist.

Alger Hiss	Nathan Gregory Silvermaster
Harry Dexter White	Harold Glasser
Virginius Frank Coe	Victor Perlo
Noel Field	Irving Kaplan
Laurence Duggan	Solomon Adler
Henry Julian Wadleigh	Abraham George Silverman
John Carter Vincent	William K. Ullman
David Weintraub	William H. Taylor

Postwar Foreign Policy Preparation, 1939-1945, U.S. State Department

---

Not only was the U.S. represented by a sizable number of communists, our nation's delegation also

contained 43 individuals who were then or soon would be members of America's leading Establishment organization, the privately-run Council on Foreign Relations. Alger Hiss himself was both a communist and a CFR member as was another U.S. member of the UN planning team, Lauchlin Currie. As communists, and as CFR members, they worked diligently to bring the world government into existence, and they labored just as hard to have the United States a part of it.

There were, of course, delegations from the USSR and the other founding nations. These were made up of communists, socialists, one-worlders, and easily manipulated starry-eyed dreamers. All were committed to world government at the expense of national sovereignty. All wanted the United Nations to be supreme. There was to be no more war as soon as the United Nations was given sufficient power, especially unchallenged military power, to keep the peace.

For the past 45 years, intense pro-UN propaganda has convinced many Americans (and many others as well) that the words "peace" and "United Nations" are virtually interchangeable. Anyone who opposes the UN risks being labelled a warmonger. Those who support the UN customarily find themselves showered with accolades.

Peace is so universally desired that almost anything seems reasonable to achieve it. Proposals to empower the UN with the world's dominant military capability have received widespread support. At first glance, the idea may seem to have some merit. A world police force formed to keep the peace. Wouldn't it be wonderful!

Suppose, however, that the unchallengeable power of the United Nations fill into the wrong hands? Suppose it ended up at the disposal of Alger Hiss and his comrades? Couldn't it be used to impose a tyranny on the rest of mankind? Wouldn't any would-be tyrant gravitate to the organization?

Even if the UN wire not run by communists, socialists, and one-worlders who despise nationhood, wouldn't the awesome power we are talking about be sufficient to corrupt anyone? Who would be able to bridle any UN leaders who had been given greater power than anyone else on earth?

Don't Discard Americanism

It can't be said too often that America is unique. Our nation began with the thunderous assertion in the Declaration of Independence that "men...are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights." According to the founding premise of this nation, rights come from God, not from government. And the declaration then declared that governments are formed solely "to secure those rights." That's all! Secure God-given rights, not provide for wants, redistribute the wealth, or make dependent serfs out of the people.

With the marvelous foundation laid in the Declaration, the men who formed this unique and wonderful nation the wrote a Constitution whose sole purpose was to govern the government, not the people. America was expected to be a nation where the government was limited by law and the people were limited by freely accepted moral codes such as those found in the Ten Commandments.

Nothing like America had ever existed in all history. And did this nation prosper! Millions left the old world to come here penniless - not to be cared for but to enjoy freedom and opportunity. America became the hope of the world - even for these who were not fortunate enough to live within our borders.

The United Nations, on the other hand, has no place for God. If rights don't come from God, the presumption is that they are granted by government. The UN actually fosters such a presumption, as can be discovered in its International Covenants on Human Rights.

What must be understood is that a government that presumes to grant fundamental rights - which is what the UN does - is a government that can suspend them at will. If the "self evident " truths in the Declaration of Independence are canceled or forgotten in favor of the UN's ways, all rights given us by our Creator will exist only at the extremely dubious pleasure of the United Nations.

The reality here is that the UN turns the entire American system on its head. To consider submitting our nation to the dictates of the anti-American, pro-communist and Godless United Nations is suicidal. Yet, this is exactly what our leaders have been working towards for several decades. Sad to say, it is perfectly obvious that this is precisely what President Bush is talking about when he repeatedly expresses his desire to create a "new world order."

Unfortunately, the desire for peace has clouded the vision of many otherwise clear-thinking Americans. Many have been persuaded to think only of the concept of "peace," but not what kind of peace. No one should ever forget that there is the peace of the grave, the peace of submission, and the communist peace that consists of no opposition to communism. Peace with justice, the goal of anyone possessing good will, is as likely under United Nations domination as is the chance that water will flow uphill.

Whenever thoughts such as these are brought to the attention of sensible Americans, enthusiasm for UN-style peace diminishes rapidly. "Let's keep our independence!" is a common response. "Why should we trust others to look after our well-being?" is another. But too few are aware of the dangers inherent in an all-powerful world government. And too few, therefore, have been guarding against transferring U.S. military forces and U.S. sovereignty to the United Nations.

The "New World Order"

In an exclusive interview published in the December 31, 1990/January 7, 1991 issue of U.S. News and World Report, President Bush called for "a reinvigorated United Nations" that he hoped would bring about the "new world order." What should be reinvigorated instead are the U.S. Declaration of Independence and Constitution.

During a January 9, 1991 press conference, Mr. Bush said that the crisis in the Middle East "has to do with a new world order [that] is only going to be enhanced if this newly activated peacekeeping function of the United Nations proves to be effective." Obviously, he considers our forces in the Middle East to have been under the UN's peacekeeping jurisdiction. And isn't it curious that this supposed "peace" organization's authority was used in starting the war in the Middle East?

Then, in his January 19, 1991 speech to the nation, the President again touted the "new world order," describing it as "an order in which a credible United Nations can use its peacekeeping role to fulfill the promise and vision of the UN's founders." He didn't remind anyone that the UN's founders were communists, socialists, one-worlders, and starry-eyed dreamers who would happily tear down the unique foundations of the United States and replace them with the UN Charter.

What To Do To Save America

Answers to some of the questions we have already raised, and to others that anyone reading this pamphlet must have, begin with an understanding of the grip on America held by the Council on Foreign Relations. Mr. Bush, a member of the CFR's Board of Directors as recently as 1979, can point to more than 350 CFR members currently serving as U.S. Government officials. A similar CFR dominance prevailed during the Reagan years and in several previous administrations.

Current U.S. Officials holding membership in the CFR include Secretary of Defense Cheney, National Security Advisor Scowcroft, Joint Chiefs Chairman Powell, CIA Director Webster, and Deputy Secretary of State Eagleburger. Don't expect any to block furtherentanglement of the United States in the UN.

There are also 16 U.S. senators and a like number of U.S. representatives who hold membership in this organization. Don't expect them to protect our nation from UN domination.

Realize too, that practically nationally important organ of the news media is led by a CFR member. Any senator or representative who wishes to receive favor from the media goes along with subverting America to internationalist goals. Any senator or representative who tries to keep our nation independent runs the risk of having the media make him seem like a lunatic.

The great majority of the American people who value their freedom and their nation's independence have to become informed and alarmed about the path down which we are being taken. There will be no change without a rising tide of indignation. And there will be no rising tide of indignation until the frightening details about the ongoing subversion of this nation have been placed in the hands of many more Americans.

Happily, there are reliable sources of information both about President George Bush's commitment to his "new world order" and about the Council on Foreign Relations itself. We highly recommend two books:

1. The Establishment's Man, by James J. Drummey, a tastefully written yet devastating expose' of the political career of George Bush;

2. The Shadows of Power, by James Perloff, a history of the Council on Foreign Relations taken from its own papers and publications.

The enemy is within the gates of our great land. Those who would deliver out nation to a UN-controlled "new world order" have achieved great power and influence. Whether they are stopped in time is up to individuals who will read a pamphlet like this one, books like those recommended above, and a great deal more information that is available to anyone. Once informed, an American worthy of the name will work with others to throw the rascals out of office, and, in the words of George Washington, "put none but Americans" in charge of guarding this nation.

See the material, prepared by Bernadine Smith of the Second Amendment Committee, for documentations of the law.

The ultimate goal to be reached in Stage III of the disarmament process is to "proceed to a point where no state [nation] would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force..."

Anyone who doubts the truthfulness of what has been presented here is free to go to the library and go through the steps which have been outlined above. While you are at it, look up PublicLaw 101-216.

State Department Publication 7277 is available in electronic form as file PUB_7277.ZIP on at least the following bulletin boards:

```
Paul Revere - San Jose (408) 947-7800 or (408) 279-0872
The Rising Storm       (408) 739-8693
```

If in future years your children or grandchildren ask why you allowed their freedom to slip through your fingers, no one who has read this material will be able to say; "if only I had known." Now that you have read this, you know. The questionis; what are you going to do about it?

***Council on Domestic Relations** Home*

At last! I've been waiting for something like this to feature in our Children's section.

Having seen the Harry Potter movie and because of my inablility to discern the dangers lurking therein (although 'knowing' -- because of the way it's been pushed down the throats, and into the minds of our little ones -- that it IS dangerous) I'm especially greatful that this came by way of an e-mail.

Whether or not you have children, when you have an opportunity to warn parents and children about "cute little Harry Potter and the so-cute movie", the information here will give you some 'meat and potatoes' to serve up to them.

Thank you for visiting our Children's section. It's first on the list because, to my mind, it's the most important. The Globalists don't really care about us adults, knowing we'll be leaving this world before long and then they believe the children will be THEIRS! If you haven't read the first piece in this section titled "Give US The Young!", please do so.

In Love -- Jackie --

July 8th, 2003

http://www.harrypottermagic.org/big_deal_hp_2.htm

Letter From A witch writing about Harry Potter

I am writing this urgent message because I was once a witch. I lived by the stars as an astrologer and numerologist casting horoscopes and spells. I lived in the mysterious and shadowy realm of the occult. By means of spells and magic, I was able to invoke the powers of the "controlling unknown" and fly upon the night winds transcending the astral plane. Halloween was my favorite time of the year and I was intrigued and absorbed in the realm of Wiccan witchcraft. All of this was happening in the decade of the 1960's when witchcraft was just starting to come out of the broom closet.

It was during that decade of the 1960's, in the year 1966, that a woman named J.K. Rowling was born. This is the woman who has captivated the world in this year of 2000 with four books known as the "Harry Potter Series." These books are orientational and instructional manuals of witchcraft woven into the format of entertainment. These four books by J.K. Rowling teach witchcraft! I know this because I was once very much a part of that world. Witchcraft was very different in the 1960's. There were a lot fewer witches, and the craft was far more secretive. At the end of

that spiritually troubled decade, I was miraculously saved by the power of Jesus Christ and His saving blood. I was also delivered from every evil spirit that lived in me and was set free. However, as I began to attend fundamental Christian churches, I realized that even there witchcraft had left its mark. Pagan holidays and sabats were celebrated as "Christian holidays."

As time went on, I watched the so-called "Christian" churches compromising and unifying. I also watched with amazement as teachings from Eastern religions and "New Age" doctrine began to captivate congregations. It was a satanic set-up, and I saw it coming. Illuministic conspirators were bringing forth a one-world religion with a cleverly concealed element of occultism interwoven in its teachings.

In order to succeed in bringing witchcraft to the world and thus complete satanic control, an entire generation would have to be induced and taught to think like witches, talk like witches, dress like witches, and act like witches. The occult songs of the 1960's launched the Luciferian project of capturing the minds of an entire generation. In the song "Sound Of Silence" by Paul Simon and Art Garfunkel, we were told of seeds that were left while an entire generation was sleeping, and that the "vision that was planted in my brain still remains."

Now it is the year 2000. All of the foundations for occultism and witchcraft are in place. The Illuminists have to move quickly, because time is running out. It was the Communist revolutionary Lenin who said, "Give me one generation of youth, and I will transform the entire world." Now an entire generation of youth has been given to a woman named J.K. Rowling and her four books on witchcraft, known as the Harry Potter Series.

As a former witch, I can speak with authority when I say that I have examined the works of Rowling and that the Harry Potter books are training manuals for the occult. Untold millions of young people are being taught to think, speak, dress and act like witches by filling their heads with the contents of these books. Children are obsessed with the Harry Potter books that they have left television and video games to read these witchcraft manuals.

The first book of the series, entitled "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone", finds the orphan, Harry Potter, embarking into a new realm when he is taken to "Hogwart's School of Witchcraft and Wizardry." At this occult school, Harry Potter learns how to obtain and use witchcraft equipment. Harry also learns a new vocabulary, including words such as "Azkaban", "Circe", "Draco", "Erised", "Hermes", and "Slytherin"; all of which are names of real devils or demons. These are not characters of fiction! How serious is this? By reading these materials, many millions of young people are learning how to work with demon spirits. They are getting to know them by name. Vast numbers of children professing to be Christians are also filling their hearts and minds, while willingly ignorant parents look the other way.

The titles of the books should be warning enough to make us realize how satanic and antichrist these books are. The afore mentioned title of the first book, "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone", was a real give away.

The second book was called "Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets", while the third book was entitled "Harry Potter and the Prisoner of Azkaban." Nothing could be more obvious than that Harry Potter books are pure witchcraft and of the devil.

This is the oldest con game ever hatched out of hell. As a real witch, I learned about the two sides of "the force." When real witches have sabats and esbats and meet as a coven, they greet each other by saying "Blessed be", and when they part, they say "The Force be with you." Both sides of this "Force" are Satan. It is not a good side of the force that overcomes the bad side of the force, but rather it's the blood of Jesus Christ that destroys both supposed sides of the satanic "Force."

High level witches believe that there are seven satanic princes and that the seventh, which is assigned to Christians, has no name. In coven meetings, he is called "the nameless one." In the Harry Potter books, there is a character called "Voldemort." The pronunciation guide says of this being "He who must not be named." On July 8 at midnight, bookstores everywhere were stormed by millions of children to obtain the latest and fourth book of the series known as "Harry Potter and the Goblet of Fire." These books were taken into homes everywhere with a real evil spirit following each copy to curse those homes. July 8th was also the 18th day (three sixes in numerology 666) from the witches' sabat of midsummer. July 8th was also the 13th day from the signing of the United Religions Charter in San Francisco. Now we have learned that the public school system is planning to use the magic of Harry Potter in the classrooms making the public schools centers of witchcraft training.

What does God have to say about such books as the Harry Potter series? In the Bible in the book of Acts, we read the following in the 19th chapter, verses 18 - 20: "And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver. So mightily grew the Word of God and prevailed."

As parents, we will answer to God if we allow our children to read witchcraft books. The Word of God will prevail mightily in your life only if such things of Satan are destroyed. This tract has been prayed over, and I hope it has helped you. If we may be of further assistance, please contact us.

Pastor David J. Meyer

Published by:
Last Trumpet Ministries International
PO Box 806 Beaver Dam, WI 53916

Harry Potter: 'Making Evil Look Innocent'

Issue Date: November/December 2001

What are kids saying about Harry Potter?

Here are some samples:

"I want to go to wizard school and learn magic. I'd like to learn to use a wand to cast spells." Dylan, age 10.

"If I could go to wizard school, I might be able to do spells and potions and fly a broomstick." Mara, age 12.

"It would be great to be a wizard because you could control situations and things like teachers." Jeffrey, age 11.

"I'd like to go to wizard school and learn magic and put spells on people. I'd make up an ugly spell and then it's pay-back time." Catherine, age 9.

"I feel like I'm inside Harry's world. If I went to wizard school I'd study everything: spells, counterspells, and defence against the dark arts." Carolyn, age 10.

"I liked it when the bad guys killed the unicorn and Voldemort drank its blood." Julie, age 13.

"The books are very clever. I couldn't put them down. When I was scared I made myself believe that it was supposed to be funny so I wasn't so scared." Nuray age 11.

These are the comments of young readers of the Harry Potter wizard books quoted on a new video by Jeremiah Films. On the video, called Harry Potter: Witchcraft Repackaged, Making Evil Look Innocent, author Robert S. McGee explains: "Children as young as kindergarten are being introduced to human sacrifice, the sucking of blood from dead animals, and possession by spirit beings."

Courts have banned the teaching of Christianity in public schools but Wicca, which is recognized by the U.S. courts as a religion and given tax-exempt status by the IRS, is taught freely. Harry Potter has become the method of introduction of Wicca to the very young.

Harry Potter materials have become much more than a hand full of children's fantasy books. Warner Brothers, Coca Cola, Minutemaid, and Mattel have used the Potter materials to launch games, puzzles, toys, backpacks, and every possible merchandizing product.

Scholastic, Inc., a major supplier of public school teaching aids has added the Potter literature to its line of curriculum materials. When the name "Harry Potter" is keyed into the Scholastic.com web site search engine, it returns 268 matches. "Jesus" returned only 23.

And now, a major movie is about to break on the scene called "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone." Millions of dollars are being spent on pre-release hype.

Once introduced to the world of wizards, spells, and dark arts, readers of Harry Potter can advance their knowledge and skills in witchcraft and paganism by visiting the

hundreds of web sites available on the internet.

Or, they can purchase more books on the subject from the well stocked Wiccan sections in local book super stores. Or, they can find over a thousand volumes on witchcraft available at Amazon.com.

Harry Potter books have taken the world of children's fantasy literature by storm. Over 200 million have been sold in 40 languages. One study shows that over half of the children in the western world have read at least one of the Potter books. Many reported rereading each book several times.

But is it just fantasy literature like Snow White and Cinderella? In the Harry Potter video, cult expert Caryl Matrisciana points out that in the older stories, evil never prevails.

There are no absolutes in his world. What is right depends on the situation.

Witchcraft now has a complete package. Starting in kindergarten with Harry Potter and TV witch shows, children are led on to the horror movies and hundreds of Wicca and pagan web sites. When they thirst for more power, high school and college Wicca covens are available. In the adult world, corporations are hiring New Age practitioners to provide seminars in sensitivity training, stress relief, and self improvement for employees.

Former Satanist William Schnoebelen points out in his book, Wicca, Satan's Little White Lie, that, "I finally learned in the most graphic fashion imaginable that the difference between witchcraft or Wicca and Satanism is actually non-existent."

Before he was saved he found himself cruising the streets looking for a lone female to assault, not for sex, but to drink her blood.

The bottom line is a hunger for power. Harry Potter and the rest of witchcraft promises that power. But in the end they discover that Satan is really in charge of the power and only uses it like cheese in a mouse trap.

Harry Potter provides a basic initiation into witchcraft for a whole new generation. Imagine what the world will be like when they grow up.

Harry Potter: Witchcraft Repackaged
Making Evil Look Innocent

Millions of American schoolchildren have a new subject in school: *witchcraft!*

Through the Harry Potter series, the ancient occult religion of Wicca is being introduced in almost every public school in America. This video explains how Scholastic Inc., the largest publisher of children's books in the world, is supplying Harry Potter materials to millions of schoolchildren. Scholastic Inc. is using its unrivaled position in the educational system to flood classrooms and libraries with witchcraft, repackaged as "children's fantasy literature." Teachers are encouraged to read the Harry Potter books

aloud in class, and millions of children are being densensitized to the dangers of the occult spirit world.

Through Harry's world of sorcery they are learning what tools today's witches and pagans use -- supernatural imagination, spiritual concentration, wands, brooms, spells and curses. Warner Brothers new film based on Harry Potter has been called an accurate portrayal of witchcraft. And indeed it is.

In this video, you will see how completely occult is the world of Harry Potter. After reading the Harry Potter books, millions of children will demand to see Warner Bros. new movie, "Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone."

Christian parents have faced a similar problem for years with the teaching of evolution in their public schools. They have responded by teaching their children that they cannot believe everything they are taught in school. Now, with the Harry Potter books on witchcraft becoming part of public school curriculum, parents need to know enough about it to also teach their children that the spell-casting and other activities of Harry Potter are also forbidden territory. This video will help.

Harry's books are about a young 11-year-old generational wizard, Harry Potter, who attends the prestigious 1000-year-old occult boarding school, Hogwart's School of witchcraft and Wizardry. All his teachers are practicing occultists, and tutor their students in the dark arts of sorcery and divination: fortune telling, astrology, potion mixing, spell weaving and curse casting. Harry's world says that drinking dead animal blood gives power, a satanic human sacrifice and Harry's powerful blood brings new life, demon possession is not spiritually dangerous, and that passing through fire, contacting the dead, and conversing with ghosts, others in the spirit world, and more, is normal and acceptable.

Back to Main CHILDREN page
Issues Index
CDR Home

Council on Domestic Relations

God Bless All The Little Children

Government: I Want to Sell Your Children

And it's not only in Utah... It's in all States. This is a lot of reading and a MUST READ for understanding of the procedure and the protection of our precious children. The report by Judge Christean is credible proof for our sleeping brethren who refuse to "see". Then go to the main page and read the details of the class-action suit. Our tears shed for the children are useless, without action.

We have an Ohio newspaper article -- from around '97 -- explaining how then-Governor Voinavich opted in for the $75 million offered by the fed gov to states which would comply with requirements. In Ohio, the plan is called "Adopt Ohio", and explains that adoption papers are often times prepared before the intended victim (child) is kidnapped from his/her parents... never to be seen again. Within days of the time the article appeared Donna Shalala (sp?) was seen on network news several times stating that they intended to 'strengthen the Children Family Services and accelerate the adoption process for the children removed from their homes and parents.'

We truly ARE living under Talmudic Law today... and none of us knew it. At least, the majority of us have been unaware. May our Loving Father/Creator bless and guide us all... that His Will be done. — J.

I Want to Sell Your Children - Government

From: www.nationaloutrage.org

The State of Utah is buying federal dollars with the blood of our children

Throughout America, an average of 3,000 children a day are stolen from their homes and placed in foster care to fuel a multi-billion dollar money-making machine. Utah s system is typical, and provides a case study in both the tactics of the government and how individual citizens can defend themselves and their families. To you, your children are your life. To the thousands of caseworkers, supervisors, therapists, judges, and doctors whose salaries are paid by this machine, your children represent job security. Fresh meat. Despite what they may have told you, your case is not a weird exception. They're doing this to

everyone. ....

The federal government pays the State of Utah at least $25,000 for each child the State can remove from its family and place in foster care. The more children the State can take, the more federal money its child "welfare" system can rake in. Each year, hundreds of families throughout Utah fall prey to the Gestapo tactics of the Division of Child and Family Services.

Utah's Juvenile Courts Operate in Secret!

Did you know that the following Constitutional rights are prohibited in Utah's Juvenile courts?

- The right to remain silent
- The right to confront witnesses
- The right to a jury
- The right to a public trial
- The right to be presumed innocent until proven guilty

A detailed discussion of the problems with Utah's child welfare laws is articulated very well by the Hon. Arthur G. Christean, a retired Utah juvenile court judge in an article entitled, http://www.nationaloutrage.org/judicial.html

"The Child Welfare Reform Act of 1994: Is the Cure Worse than the Problem?"

Telephone 435-654-1152

Postal address P.O. Box 486, Heber City, Utah 84032

General Information: info@nationaloutrage.org

Council on Domestic Relations

God Bless All The Little Children

Dear Hillary...

Following is a letter from Marc Tucker to Hillary Clinton just after the election in 1992. Tucker tells us David Rockefeller was "delighted" and "radiating happiness". This could be termed a "doomsday" letter for America because it is a plan to put their "system" in place within the "first four years" before Bill has to run again. In fact, Tucker says it is the opportunity to institute **the "entire American system for human resources development, almost all of the current components of which were put in place before World War II."**

Those who have studied and fully understand the meaning in and behind the words, terms and phraseology used by the so-called "educators" will no doubt understand the implications in the letter. For some of us the implications won't be as clear; however, the facts that the components of this plan were "put in place before W.W.II" and that David Rockefeller is apparently the engine driving this planned system should be enough to make us shudder with dread. How far have they come in these eight years? I would imagine their success varies from State to State, however the mechanisms have been / are being put in place on a nation-wide scale.

It appears that this system would be extra-governmental, according to the outline below, as it is stated bluntly: " **Neither Congress nor the executive branch can dictate the standards set by the Board".** Then who or what would dictate the standards? The Board is autonomous, like a reflection of what was once — before the state took control of education — an autonomous local school board.

Do bear in mind, as you read about the "national standards" that the standards being set are actually "international standards". And know, beyond a shadow of doubt, that the international standards emanate from UNESCO. So few, controlling so many. WHY? Why are the "many" so docilely accepting of their children being used by the vile creatures who think of our children only as Human Capital? WHEN? When will parents stop looking the other way, while they claim to be "doing the best I can"? For our children there will be no life. Ever hear the phrase, "the walking dead"? Is that any different from "Human Capital"?

State legislators should beware because like it or not, your children and grandchildren will be captured in what Tucker calls their "seamless web". For any elected officials who believe they will be safe if they "don't

make waves", or for those legislative "leaders" who believe they will be "taken care of" after they've helped to destroy America and hand our children over to these people - GUESS AGAIN. [David Hornbeck prefers the term - HUMAN CAPITAL - when referring to our children]

Your investments, your savings stashed away, your property, all the STUFF you've accumulated or hope to accumulate will be lost or worthless. If you have off-shore accounts, just try to get them back into the country when the "system" is in place. If you have property, remember that there will be no private-ownership of property when the "system" is in place. If you allow your plans for climbing further up the political ladder to prevent you from taking a firm, solid, unwavering stand against all that is unholy... you will never rest in peace and when America is lost you will realize you lost your soul along the way.

You have a critical and grave decision to make NOW. Will you continue voting for bills based on a "legal summary" which leaves out the most pertinent information, or based only on the lies told you by your legislative "leaders" who you know in your heart have sold out? Will you continue to vote for bills based on promises and gifts from lobbyists - or will you NOW make the determination to "never again vote for a bill without having read and FULLY UNDERSTAND it"? Will you NOW begin lobbying against bills that you know will further the plans of the world policymakers like Rocky and friends?

The choice shouldn't be difficult if you have the strength of character, integrity and honesty necessary to serve as your foundation and if you rely on God to be your Leader and Judge.

May He bless us, everyone, and may He guide our efforts to keep America[ns] free.

In love and pursuit of Liberty

Jackie Patru

Council on Domestic Relations

Note: The letter came from Congressman Henry Hyde's office. The original is 18 pages and very difficult to read in some places. I've transcribed it exactly and to the best of my ability as some of the words were nearly unreadable.

P.S. Do NOT count on Al Gore, George Bush, or for that matter ANY president or any governor to change this system. Each and every one of us is responsible. Period. What will you do? Turn the other way or.... ?

New Yorkers who believe anything that Hillary Clinton says need definitely to 'brush the fog away'. She believes our children should be reared by the STATE. She's referring to the World State, and uses the term, "Global Village", as in... "It Takes A Village" to raise a child.

---

11 November 1992

Hillary Clinton
The Governors Mansion
1800 Canter Street
Little Rock, Ark 72206

Dear Hillary:

I still cannot believe you won. But utter delight that you did pervades all the circles in which I move. I met last Wednesday in David Rockefeller's office with him, John Sculley, Dave Barram and David Haselkorn. It was a great celebration. Both John and David R[ockefeller] were more expansive than I have ever seen them — literally radiating happiness. My own view and theirs is that this country has seized its last chance. I am fond of quoting Winston Churchill to the effect that "America always does the right thing — after it has exhausted all the alternatives." This election, more than anything else in my experience, proves his point

The subject we were discussing was what you and Bill should do now about education, training and labor market policy. Following that meeting, I chaired another in Washington on the same topic. Those present at the second meeting included Tim Barnicie(?) Dave Barram, Mike Kohen, David Hornbeck, Hilary Pennington, Aney(?) Planner, Lauren Resnick, Betsy Brown Ruzzi, Bob Schwartz, Mike Smith and Bill Spring. Shirley Malcolm, Ray Marshall(?) and Susan McGuire were also invited. Though these three were not able to be present at last week's meeting, they have all contributed by telephone to the ideas that follow. Ira Magaziner was also invited to this meeting.

Our purpose in these meetings was to propose concrete actions that the Clinton administration could take — between now and the inauguration, in the first 100 days and beyond. The result, from where I sit, was really exciting. We took a very large leap forward in terms of how to advance the agenda on which you and we have all been working — a practical plan for putting all the major components of the system in place within four years, by the time Bill has to run again.

I take personal responsibility for what follows. Though I believe every one involved in the planning effort is in broad agreement, they may not all agree on the details. You should also be aware that, although the plan comes from a group closely associated with the National Center on Education and the Economy, there was no practical way to poll our whole Board on this plan in the time available. It represents, then, not a proposal from our Center, but the best thinking of the group I have named.

We think the great opportunity you have is to remold the entire American system for human resources development, almost all of the current components of which were put in place before World War II. [At the side column is hand written the date 1942]

The danger is that each of the ideas that Bill advanced in the campaign in the area of education and training could be translated individually in the ordinary course of governing into a legislative proposal and enacted as a program. This is the path of least resistance. But it will lead to these programs being grafted onto the present system, not to a new system, and the opportunity will have been lost. If this sense of time and place is correct it is essential that the administrations' efforts be guided by a consistent vision of what it wants to accomplish in the field of human resource [our children] development with respect both to choice of key officials and the program.

What follows comes in three pieces:

First, a vision of the kind of national — not federal — human resources development system the nation could have. This is interwoven with a new approach to governing that should inform that vision. What is essential is that we create a seamless web of opportunities, to develop one's skills that literally extends from cradle to grave and is the same system for everyone — young and old, poor and rich, worker and full-time student.

It needs to be a system driven by client needs (not agency regulations or the needs of the organizations providing the services), guided by clear standards that define the stages of the system for the people who progress through it, and regulated on the basis of outcomes that providers produce for their clients, not inputs into the system.

Second, a proposed legislative agenda you can use to implement this vision. We propose four high priority packages that will enable you to move quickly on the campaign promises:

1. The first would use your proposals for an apprenticeship system as the keystone of a strategy for putting a whole new postsecondary training system in place. That system would incorporate your proposal for reforming postsecondary education finance. It contains what we think is a powerful idea for rolling out and scaling up the whole new human resources system nation wide over the next four years, using the (renamed) apprenticeship idea as the entering wedge.

2. The second would combine initiatives on dislocated workers, a rebuilt employment-service and a new system of labor market boards to offer the Clinton administration's employment security program, built on

the best practices anywhere in the world. This is the backbone of a system for assuring adult workers in our society that they need never again watch with dismay as their jobs disappear and their chances of ever getting a good job again go with them.

3. The third, would concentrate on the overwhelming problems of our inner cities, combining elements of the first and second packages into a special program to greatly raise the work-related skills of the people trapped in the core of our great cities.

4. The fourth would enable you to take advantage of legislation on which Congress has already been working to advance the elementary and secondary reform agenda.

The other major proposal we offer has to go with government organization for the human resources agenda. While we share your reservations about the hazards involved in bringing the reorganization proposals to the Congress, we believe that the one we have come up with minimizes those draw backs while creating an opportunity for the new administration to move like lightning to implement its human resources development proposals. We hope you can consider the merits of this idea quickly because if you decide to go with it or something like it, it will greatly affect the nature of the orders you make to prospective cabinet members.

THE VISION

We take the proposals Bill put before the country in the campaign to be utterly consistent with the ideas advanced in Americas Choice, the school restructuring agenda first stated in A Nation Prepared, and later incorporated in the work of the National Alliance for Restructuring Education, and the elaboration of this view that Ray and I tried to capture in our book, Thinking for a Living. Taken together, we think these ideas constitute a consistent vision for a new human resources development system for the United States. I have tried to capture the essence of that vision below.

AN ECONOMIC STRATEGY BASED ON SKILL DEVELOPMENT

* The economy's strength is derived from a whole population as skilled as any in the world, working in workplaces organized to take maximum advantage of the skills those people have to offer.

* A seamless system of unending skill development that begins in the home with the very young and continues through school, postsecondary education and the workplace.

THE SCHOOLS

Clear national standards of performance in general education (the knowledge and skills that everyone is expected to hold in common) are set to the level of the best achieving nations in the world for students of 16 and public schools are expected to bring all but the most severely handicapped up to that standard. Students get a certificate when they meet the standard allowing them to go on to the next stage of their education. Though the standards are set to international benchmarks, they are distinctly American reflecting our needs and values.

We have a national system of education in which curriculum, pedagogy, examinations and teacher education and licensure systems are all linked to the national standards, but which provides for substantial variance among states, districts and schools on these matters. This new system of linked standards, curriculum and pedagogy will abandon the American tracking system, combining high academic standards with the ability to apply what one knows to real world problems and qualify all students [three crossed out words-could not read] learning in the postsecondary system and at work

We have a system that rewards students who meet the national standards with further education and good jobs providing them a strong incentive to work hard in school.

Our public school systems our reorganized to free up school professionals to make the key decisions about how to use all the available resources to bring students up to the standards. Most of the federal, state, district

and union rules and regulations that now restrict school professionals' ability to make these decisions are swept away, though strong measures are in place to make sure that vulnerable populations get the help they need.

School professionals are paid at a level comparable to that of other professionals, but they are expected to put in a full year, to spend whatever time it takes to do the job and to be fully accountable for the results of their work. The federal, state and local governments provide the time, staff development resources, technology and other support needed for them to do the job. Nothing less than a wholly restructured school system can possibly bring all of our students up to the standards only a few have been expected to meet up to now.

There is a real — aggressive — program of public choice in our schools, rather than the flaccid version that is widespread now.

All students are guaranteed that they will have a fair shot at reaching the standards: that is, that whether they make it or not depends on the effort they are willing to make, and nothing else. School delivery standards are in place to make sure this happens. These standards have the same status in the system as the new student performance standards, assuring that the quality of instruction is high every where, but they are fashioned so as not to constitute a new bureaucratic nightmare.

POSTSECONDARY EDUCATION AND WORK SKILLS

All students who meet the new national standards for general education are entitled to the equivalent of three more years of free additional education. [Does that mean at age 16 a child's school days are over if they haven't "met the standards"?] We would have the federal and state governments match funds to guarantee one free year of college education to everyone who meets the new national standards for general education. So a student who meets the standard at sixteen would be entitled to two free years of high-school and one of college.

Loans, which can be forgiven for public service, are available for additional education beyond that. National standards for sub-baccalaureate college-level professional and technical degrees and certificates will be established with the participation of employers, labor and higher education. These programs will include both academic study and structured on-the-job training. Eighty percent or more of American high school graduates will be expected to get some form of college degree, though most of them less than a baccalaureate.

These new professional and technical certificates and degrees typically are won within three years of acquiring the general education certificate. So, for most postsecondary students, college will be free. These professional and technical degree programs will be designed to link to programs leading to the baccalaureate degree and higher degrees. There will be no dead ends in this system. Everyone who meets the general education standard will be able to go to some form of college, being able to borrow all the money they need to do so, beyond the first free year.

This idea of post-secondary professional and technical certificates captures all of the essentials of the apprenticeship idea, while offering none of its drawbacks (see below).

But it also makes it clear that those engaged in apprentice-style programs are getting more than narrow training: they are continuing their education for other purposes as well, and building a base for more education later. Clearly, this idea redefines college. Proprietary schools, employers and community-based organizations will want to offer these programs, as well as community colleges and four-year institutions, but these new entrants will have to be accredited if they are to qualify to offer the programs. [CONTROL]

Employers are not required to provide slots for the structured on-the-job training components of the program but many do so, because they get first access to the most accomplished graduates of these programs, and they can use these programs to introduce the trainees to their own values and way of doing things.

The system of skill standards for technical and professional degrees is the same for students just coming out

of high school and for adults in the workforce. It is progressive [Communist], in the sense that certificates and degrees for entry level jobs lead to further professional and technical education programs at higher levels. [Where?] Just as in the case of the system for the schools, though, the standards are the same everywhere (leading to maximum mobility for students), the curricula can vary widely and programs can be custom designed to fit the needs of full-time and part-time students with very different requirements.

Government grant and loan programs are available on the same terms to full-time and part-time students, as long as the programs in which they are enrolled are designed to lead to certificates and degrees defined by the system of professional and technical standards [more government control].

The national system of professional and technical standards is designed much like the multi-state bar, which provides a national core around which the states can specify additional standards that meet their unique needs. There are national standards and exams for no more than twenty broad occupational areas, each of which can lead to many occupations in a number of related industries. Students who qualify in any one of these areas have the broad skills required by a whole family of occupations and most are sufficiently skilled to enter the workforce immediately, with further occupation specific skills provided by their union or employer.

Industry and occupational groups can voluntarily create standards building on these broad standards for their own needs as can the states. Students entering the system are first introduced to very broad occupational groups, narrowing over time to concentrate on acquiring the skills needed for a cluster of occupations.

This modular system provides for the initiative of particular states and industries while at the same time providing for mobility across states and occupations by reducing the time and cost entailed in moving from one occupation to the other. In this way, a balance is established between the kinds of organic skills needed to function effectively in high-performance work organizations and the skills needed to continue learning quickly and well through a lifetime of work, on the one hand, and the specific skills needed to perform at a high level in a particular occupation on the other.

Institutions receiving grant and loan funds under this system are required to provide information to the public and to government agencies in a uniform format. This information covers enrollment by program, costs and success rates for students of different backgrounds and characteristics, and career outcome for those students, thereby enabling students to make informed choices among institutions based on cost and performance. Loan defaults are reduced to a level close to zero, both because programs that do not deliver what they promise are not selected by prospective students and because the new postsecondary loan system uses the IRS to collect what is owed from salaries and wages as they are earned. [DATA TRANSMISSION!]

EDUCATION AND TRAINING FOR EMPLOYED AND UNEMPLOYED ADULTS

The national system of skill standards establishes the basis for the development of a coherent, unified training system. That system can be accessed by students coming out of high school, employed adults who want to improve their prospects, unemployed adults who are dislocated and others who lack the basic skills required to get out of poverty. But it is all the same system. There are no longer any parts of it that are exclusively for the disadvantaged, though special measures are taken to make sure that the disadvantaged are served. It is a system for everyone, just as all the parts of the system already described are for everyone. So the people who take advantage of this system are not marked by it as "damaged goods". The skills they acquire are world class, clear and defined in part by the employers who will make the decisions about hiring and advancement.

The new general education standard becomes the target for all basic education programs, both for school dropouts and adults. Achieving that standard is the prerequisite for enrollment in all professional and technical degree programs. A wide range of agencies and institutions offer programs leading to the general education certificate, including high schools, dropout recovery centers, adult education centers, community colleges, prisons and employers.

These programs are tailored to the needs of the people who enroll in them. All the programs receiving government grant or loan funds that come with dropouts and adults for enrollment in programs, preparing students to meet the general education standard must release the same kind of data required of the postsecondary institutions on enrollment, program description, cost and success rates. Reports are produced for each institution and for the system as a whole showing differential success rates for each major demographic group.

The system is funded in four different ways, all providing access to the same or similar set of services. School dropouts below the age of 21 are entitled to the same amount of funding from the same sources that they would have been entitled to had they stayed in school. Dislocated workers are funded by the federal government through the federal programs for that purpose and by state employment insurance funds.

The chronically unemployed are funded by federal and state funds established for that purpose. Employed people can access the system through the requirement that their employer spend an amount equal to 1.1/2 % of their salary and wage bill on training leading to national skill certificates. People in prison could get reductions in their sentences by meeting the general education standard in a program provided by the prison system. Any of these groups can also use the funds in their individual training account, if they have any, the balances in their grant entitlement or their access to the student loan fund.

LABOR MARKET SYSTEMS

The employment service is greatly upgraded and separated from the unemployment insurance fund. All available front-line jobs — whether public or private — must be listed in it by law. (This provision must be carefully designed to make sure that employers will not be subject to employment suits based on the data produced by the system — if they are subject to such suits, they will not participate.) All trainees in the system looking for work are entitled to be listed in it without a fee. So it is no longer a system just for the poor and unskilled, but for everyone.

The system is fully computerized It lists not only job openings and job seekers (with their qualifications), but also all the institutions in the labor market are offering programs leading to the general education certificate and those offering programs leading to the professional and technical college degrees and certificates, along with all the relevant data about the cost, characteristics and performance of those programs — for everyone and for special populations. Counselors are available to any citizen to help them asses their needs, plan a program and finance it, and, once they are trained, to find an opening. [womb to tomb].

A system of labor market boards is established at the local, state and federal levels to coordinate the systems for job training, post secondary professional and technical education, adult basic education, job matching and counseling. The rebuilt Employment Service, is supervised by these boards.

The system's clients no longer have to go from agency to agency filling out separate applications for separate programs. It is all taken care of at the local labor market board office by one counselor assessing the integrated computer-based program which makes it possible for the counsellor to determine eligibility for all relevant programs at once, plan a program with the client and assemble the necessary funding from all the available sources.

The same system will enable counselor and client to array all the relevant program providers side by side, assess their relative costs and performance records and determine which providers are best able to meet the client's needs based on performance.

SOME COMMON FEATURES

Throughout, the object is to have a performance — and client-oriented system, to encourage local creativity and responsibility by getting local people to commit to high goals and organize to achieve them, sweeping away as much of the rules, regulations and bureaucracy that are in their way as possible, provided that they are making real progress against their goals.

For this to work the standards at every level of the system have to be clear; every client has to know what they have to accomplish in order to get what they want out of the system. The service providers have to be supported in the task of getting their clients to the finish line and rewarded when they are making real progress toward that goal.

We would sweep away means-tested programs because they stigmatize their recipients and alienate the public, replacing them with programs that are for everyone, but also work for the disadvantaged. We would replace rules defining inputs with rules defining outcomes and the rewards for achieving them. This means, among other things, permitting local people to combine as many federal programs as they see fit, provided that the intended beneficiaries are progressing toward the right outcomes (there are now twenty-three separate federal programs for dislocated workers).

We would make individuals, their families and whole communities the unit of service, not agencies, programs and projects. Wherever possible we would have service programs compete with one another for funds that come with the client, in an environment in which the client has good information about the cost and performance record of the competing providers. Dealing with public agencies — whether they are schools or the employment service — should be more like dealing with Federal Express than with the old Post Office.

This vision, as I pointed out above, is consistent with everything Bill proposed as a candidate. But it goes beyond those proposals, extending them from ideas for new programs to a comprehensive vision of how they can be used as building blocks for a whole new system. But this vision is very complex, will take a long time to sell, and will have to be revised many times along the way.

The right way to think about it is as an internal working document that forms the background for a plan, not the plan itself. One would want to make sure that the specific actions of the new administration were designed in a general way, to advance this agenda as it evolves while not committing anyone to the details which would change over time.

Everything that follow is cast in the frame of strategies for bringing the new system into being, not as a pilot program, not as a few demonstrations to be swept aside in another administration, but everywhere, as a new way of doing business.

In the section that follows, we break these goals down into their main components and propose an action plan for each.

MAJOR COMPONENTS OF THE PROGRAM

The preceding section presented a vision of the system we have in mind, chronologically from the point of view of an individual served by it. Here we reverse the order, starting with descriptions of program components designed to serve adults and working our way down to the very young.

HIGH SKILLS FOR ECONOMIC COMPETITIVENESS PROGRAM

Developing System Standards —

Create national board for professional and technical standards. Board is private not-for-profit chartered by Congress. Charter specifies broad membership composed of leading figures from higher education, business, labor, government and advocacy groups. Board can receive appropriated funds from Congress, private foundations, individuals and corporations.

Neither Congress nor the executive branch can dictate the standards set by the Board. But the Board is required to report annually to the president and the Congress in order to provide for public accountability. It is also directed to work collaboratively with the states and cities involved in the Collaborative Design and Development Program (see below) in the development of the standards. [bureaucrats and corporate heads controlling our education system - no Congressional over-sight]

Charter specifies that the National Board will see broad performance standards (not time-in-the-seat standards or course standards) for college-level Professional and Technical certificates and degrees in not more than twenty areas and develop performance examinations research.

The Board is required to set broad standards of the kind described in the vision statement above and is not permitted to simply (——?) the narrow standards that characterize many occupations now. (more than 2,000 standards currently exist, many for licensed occupations — these are not the kinds of standards we have in mind.) It also specifies that the programs leading to these certificates and degrees will combine time in the classroom with time at the work-site in structured on-the-job training.

The standards assume the existence of (high school level) general education standards set by others. The new standards and exams are meant to be supplemented by the states and by individual industries and occupations. Board is responsible for administering the exam system and continually updating the standards and exams.

Legislation creating the Board is sent to the Congress in the first six months of the administration imposing a deadline for creating the standard and the exams within three years of passage of the legislation.

COMMENTARY:

The proposal reframes the Clinton apprenticeship proposal as a college program and establishes a mechanism for setting the standards for the program. The unions are adamantly opposed to broad based apprenticeship programs by that name. Focus groups conducted by JFF and others show that parents everywhere want their kids to go to college, not to be shunted aside into a non-college apprenticeship "vocational" program.

By requiring these programs to be a combination of classroom instructors and structured OUT and creating a standard-setting board that includes employers and labor, all the objectives of the apprenticeship idea are achieved while at the same time assuring much broader support for the idea, as well as a guarantee that the program will not become too narrowly focused on particular occupations.

It also ties the Clinton apprenticeship idea to the Clinton college-funding proposal in a seamless web. Charging the Board with creating not more than twenty certificate or degree categories establishes a balance between the need to create one national system on the one hand and the need to avoid creating a cumbersome and rigid national bureaucracy on the other. This approach provides lots of latitude for individual industry groups, professional groups and state authorities to establish their own standards while at the same time, avoiding the chaos that would surely occur if they were the only source of standards.

The bill establishing the Board should also authorize the executive branch to make grants to industry groups, professional societies, occupational groups and states to develop standards and exams. Our assumption is that the system we are proposing will be managed so as to encourage the states to combine the last two years of high school and the first two years of community college into three-year programs leading to college degrees and certificates. Proprietary Institutions, employers and community based organizations could also offer these programs, but they would have to be accredited to offer these college-level programs. Eventually, students getting their general education certificates might go directly to community college or to another form of college, but the new system should not require that.

—- DESIGN AND —— ———— ?

The objective is to create a single comprehensive system for professionals and technical education that meets the requirements of everyone from high-school students to skilled dislocated workers, from the hard core unemployed to employed adults who want to improve their prospects. Creating such a system means sweeping aside countless programs, building new ones, combining funding authorities, changing deeply embedded institutional structures, and so on.

The question is how to get from where we are to where we want to be. Trying to ram it down everyone's throat would engender overwhelming opposition. Our idea is to draft legislation that would offer an

opportunity for those states — and selected large cities — that are excited about this set of ideas to come forward and join with each other and with the federal government in an alliance to do the necessary design work and actually deliver the needed services on a fast track.

The legislation would require the executive branch to establish a competitive grant program for these states and cities and to engage a group of organizations to offer technical assistance to the expanding set of states and cities engaged in designing and implementing the new system.

This is not the usual large-scale experiment, nor is it a demonstration program. A highly regarded precedent exists for this approach in the National Science Foundations' SSI program. As soon as the first set of states is engaged, another set would be invited to participate, until most or all the states are involved. It is a collaborative design, rollout and scale-up program. It is intended to parallel the work of the National Board for College Professional and Technical Standards, so that the states and cities and all their partners would be able to implement the new standards as soon as they become available, although they would be delivering services on a large scale before that happened.

Thus, major parts of the whole system would be in operation in a majority of the states within three years from the passage of the initial legislation. Inclusion of selected large cities in this design is not an afterthought. We believe that what we are proposing here for the cities, is the necessary complement to a large scale job-creation program for the cities. Skill development will not work if there are no jobs, but job development will not work without a determined effort to improve the skills of city residents. This is the skill development component.

PARTICIPANTS

* volunteer states, counterpart initiative for cities

* fifteen states, fifteen cities selected to begin in first year, fifteen more in each successive year

* five-year grants (on the order of $20,000,000 per year to each state, lower amounts to the cities) given to each, with specific goals to be achieved by the third year, including program elements in place (eg., upgraded employment service), number of people enrolled in new professional and technical programs, and so on

* a core set of High Performance Work Organization firms willing to participate in standard setting and to offer training slots and mentors

CRITERIA FOR SELECTION

* strategies for enhancing existing co-op tech prep and other programs to meet the criteria

* commitment to implementing new general education standard in legislation

* commitment to implementing the New Technical and Professional skills standards for college

* commitment to developing an outcome and performance-based system for human resources development system

* commitment to new role for employment service

* commitment to join with others in national design and implementation activity

CLIENTS:

* young adults entering workforce

* dislocated workers

* long-term unemployed

* employed who want to upgrade skills

PROGRAM COMPONENTS

* institute own version of state and local labor market boards. Local labor market boards to involve leading employers, labor representatives, educators and advocacy group leaders in running the redesigned employment service, running intake system for all clients, counseling all clients, maintaining the information system that will make the vendor market efficient and organizing employers to provide job experience and training slots for school youth and adult trainees

* rebuild employment service as a primary function of labor market boards

* develop programs to bring dropouts and illiterates up to general education certificate standards. Organize local alternative providers, firms to provide alternative education, counseling, job experience and placement services to these clients

* develop programs for dislocated workers and hard-core unemployed (see below)

* develop city- and state-wide programs to combine the last two years of high school and the first two years of college into three-year programs after acquisition of the general education certificate to culminate in college certificates and degrees. These programs should combine academics and structured on-the-job training.

* develop uniform reporting system for providers, requiring them to provide information in that format on characteristics of clients, their success rates by program, and the costs of these programs. Develop computer-based system for combining this data at local labor market board offices with employment data from the state so that counselors and clients can look at programs offered by colleges and other vendors in terms of cost, client characteristics, program design, and outcomes, including subsequent employment histories for graduates.

* design all programs around the forthcoming general education standards and the standards to be developed by the National Board for College Professional and Technical Standards.

* create statewide program of technical assistance to firms on high performance work organization and help them develop quality programs for participants in Technical and Professional certificate and degree programs. (It is essential that these programs be high quality, nonbureaucratic and voluntary for the firms.)

* participate with other states and the national technical assistance program in the national alliance effort to exchange information and assistance among all participants

NATIONAL TECHNICAL ASSISTANCE TO PARTICIPANTS

* executive branch authorized to compete opportunity to provide the following services (probably using a Request For Qualifications):

* state-of-the art assistance to the states and cities related to the principal program components (e.g., work reorganization, training, basic literacy, funding systems, apprenticeship systems, large scale data management systems, training systems for the HR professionals who make the whole system work, etc.). A number of organizations would be funded. Each would be expected to provide information and direct assistance to the states and cities involved, and to coordinate their efforts with one another.

* It is essential that the technical assistance function include a major professional development component to make sure the key people in the states and cities upon whom success depends have the resources available to develop the high skills required. Some of the funds for this function should be provided directly to the states and cities, some to the technical assistance agency.

* Coordination of the design and implementation activities of the whole consortium, document results, prepare reports, etc. One organization would be funded to perform this function.

DISLOCATED WORKERS PROGRAM:

* New legislation would permit combining all dislocated workers programs at redesigned employment service office. Clients would, in effect, receive vouchers for education and training in amounts determined by the benefits for which they quality. Employment service case managers would qualify client worker for benefits and assist the client in the selection of education and training programs offered by provider institutions. Any provider institutions that receive funds derived from dislocated worker programs are required to provide information on costs and performance of programs in uniform format described above.

This consolidated and voucharized dislocated workers program would operate nationwide. It would be integrated with Collaborative Design and Development Program in those states and cities in which that program functioned. It would be built around the general education certificate and the Professional and Technical Certificate and Degree Program as soon as those standards were in place. In this way, programs for dislocated workers would be progressively and fully integrated with the rest of the national education and training system.

LEVY - GRANT SYSTEM:

* This is the part of the system that provides funds for currently employed people to improve their skills. Ideally, it should specifically provide means whereby front-line workers can earn their general education credential (if they do not already have one) and acquire Professional and Technical Certificates and degrees in fields of their choosing.

* Everything we have heard indicates virtually universal opposition in the employer community to the proposal for a 1- 1/2% levy on employers for training to support the costs associated with employed workers gaining these skills, whatever the levy is called. We propose that Bill take a leaf out of the German book. One of the most important reasons that large German employers offer apprenticeship slots to German youngsters is that they fear, with good reason, that if they don't volunteer to do so, the law will require it. [BLACKMAIL]

Bill could gather a group of leading executives and business organization leaders, and tell them straight out that he will hold back on submitting legislation to require a training levy, provided that they commit themselves to a drive to get employers to get their average expenditures on front-line employee training up to 2% of front-line employee salaries and wages within two years. If they have not done so within that time, then he will expect their support when he submits legislation requiring the training levy. He could do the same thing with respect to slots for structured on-the-job training.

COLLEGE LEVEL PUBLIC SERVICE PROGRAM:

* We presume that this program is being designed by others and so have not attended to it. From everything we know about it, however, it is entirely compatible with the rest of what is proposed here. What is, of course, especially relevant here, is that our reconceptualization of the apprenticeship proposal as a college-level education program, combined with our proposal that everyone who gets the general education credential be entitled to a free year of higher education (combined federal and state funds) will have a decided impact on the calculations of cost for the college loan public service program.

ASSISTANCE FOR DROPOUTS AND THE LONG TERM UNEMPLOYED

* The problem of upgrading the skills of high school dropouts and the adult hard-core unemployed is especially difficult. It is also at the heart of the problem of our inner cities. All the evidence indicates that what is needed is something with all it's important characteristics of a non essential Job Corps-like program. The problem with the Job Corps is that it is operated directly by the federal government and is therefore not embedded at all in the infrastructure of local communities. The way to solve this problem is to create a new

urban program this is locally - not federally - organized and administered, but which must operate in a way that uses something like the federal standards for contracting for Job Corps services.

In this way, local employers, neighborhood organizations and other local service providers could meet the need, but requiring local authorities to use the federal standards would assure high quality results. Programs for high school dropouts and the hard-core unemployed would probably have to be separately organized, though the services provided would be much the same. Federal funds would be offered on a matching basis with state and local funds for this purpose.

These programs should be fully integrated with the revitalized employment service. The local labor market board would be the local authority responsible for receiving the funds and contracting with providers for the services. It would provide diagnostic, placement and testing services. We would eliminate the targeted jobs credit and use the money now spent on that program to finance these operations. Funds can also be used from the JOBS program in the welfare reform act. This will not be sufficient, however, because there is currently no federal money available to meet the needs of hard-core unemployed males (mostly blacks) and so new monies will have to be appropriated for the purpose.

COMMENTARY:

As you know very well, the High Skills; Competitive Workforce sponsored by Senators Kennedy and Hatfield and Congressman Gephardt and Regula provides a ready-made vehicle for advancing many of the ideas we have outlined. To foster a good working relationship with the Congress, we suggest that, to the extent possible, the framework of these companion bills be used to frame the President's proposals. You may not know that we have put together a large group of representatives of Washington-based organizations to come to a consensus around the ideas in America's Choice. They are full of energy and very committed to this joint effort. If they are made part of the process of framing the legislative proposals, they can be expected to be strong support for them when they arrive on the Hill. As you think about the assembly of these ideas into specific legislative proposals, you may also want to take into account the packaging ideas that come later in this letter.

ELEMENTARY AND SECONDARY EDUCATION PROGRAM

The situation with respect to elementary and secondary education is very different from adult education and training. In the latter case, a new vision and a whole new structure is required. In the former, there is increasing acceptance of a new vision and structure among the public at large, within the relevant professional groups and in Congress. There is also a lot of existing activity on which to build. So we confine ourselves here to describing some of those activities that can be used to launch the Clinton education program.

STANDARD SETTING:

Legislation to accelerate the process of national standard setting in education was contained in the conference report on S.2 and HR 4323 that was defeated on a recent cloture vote. Solid majorities were behind the legislation in both houses of Congress. While some of us would quarrel with a few of the details we think the new administration should support the early reintroduction of this legislation with whatever changes it thinks fit. This legislation does not establish a national body to create a national examination system. We think that is the right choice for now.

SYSTEMATIC CHANGE IN PUBLIC EDUCATION:

The conference report on S.2 and HR 4323 also contained a comprehensive program to support systemic change in public education. Here again, some us would quibble with some of the particulars, but we believe that the administration's objectives would be well served by endorsing the resubmission of this legislation modified as it sees fit.

FEDERAL PROGRAMS FOR THE DISADVANTAGED:

The established federal education programs for the disadvantaged need to be thoroughly overhauled to reflect emphasis on results for students rather than compliance with the regulations. A national commission on Chapter 1, the largest of these programs, chaired by David Hornbeck, has designed a radically new version of this legislation, with the active participation of many of the advocacy groups. Other groups have been similarly engaged.

We think the new administration should quickly endorse the work of the national commission and introduce its proposals early next year. It is unlikely that this legislation will pass before the deadline — two years away — for the reauthorization of the Elementary and Secondary Education Act, but early endorsement of this new approach by the administration will send a strong signal to the Congress and will greatly affect the climate in which other parts of the act will be considered.

Public Choice Technology, Integrated Health and Human Services, Curriculum Resources, High Performance Management, Professional Development and Research and Development:

The restructuring of the schools that is envisioned in S.2 and HR 4323 is not likely to succeed unless the schools have a lot of information about how to do it and real assistance in getting it done. The areas in which this help is needed are suggested by the heading for this section. One of the most cost-effective things the federal government could do is to provide support for the research, development and technical assistance to the schools on these topics. The new Secretary of Education should be directed to propose a strategy for doing just that, on a scale sufficient to the need. Existing programs of research, development and assistance should be examined as possible sources of funds for these purposes. Professional development is a special case.

To build the restructured system will require an enormous amount of professional development and the time in which professionals can take advantage of such a resource. Both cost a lot of money. One of the priorities for the new education secretary should be the development of strategies for dealing with these problems. But here, as elsewhere, there are some existing programs in the Department of Education whose funds can be redirected for this purpose, programs that are not currently informed by the goals that we have spelled out.

Much of what we have in mind here can be accomplished through the reauthorization of the Office of Educational Research and Improvement. Legislation for that reauthorization was prepared for the last session of Congress, but did not pass. That legislation was informed by a deep distrust of the Republican administration, rather than the vision put forward by the Clinton campaign, but that can and should be remedied on the next round.

EARLY CHILDHOOD EDUCATION:

The president-elect has committed himself to a great expansion in the funding of Head Start. We agree. But the design of the program should be changed to reflect several important requirements. The quality of professional preparation for the people who staff these programs is very low and there are no standards that apply to their employment. The same kind of standard setting we have called for in the rest of this plan should inform the approach to this program.

Early childhood education should be combined with quality day care to provide wrap-around programs that enable working parents to drop off their children at the beginning of the work day and pick them up at the end. Full funding for the very poor should be combined with matching funds to extend the tuition paid by middle class parents to make sure that these programs are not officially segregated by income. The growth of the program should be phased in, rather than done all at once, so that quality problems can be addressed along the way, based on developing examples of best practice. These and other related issues need to be addressed, in our judgment, before the new administration commits itself on the specific form of Increased support for Head Start.

PUTTING THE PACKAGE TOGETHER:

Here we remind you of what we said at the beginning of this letter about timing the legislative agenda. We propose that you assemble the ideas just described into four high priority packages that will enable you to move quickly on the campaign promises:

1. The first would use your proposal for an apprenticeship system as the keystone of the strategy for putting the whole new postsecondary training system in place. It would consist of the proposal for postsecondary standards, the Collaborative Design and Development proposal, the technical assistance proposal and the postsecondary education finance proposal.

2. The second would combine the initiative on dislocated workers, the rebuilt employment service and the new system of labor market boards as the Clinton administration's employment security program, built on the best practices anywhere in the world. This is the backbone of a system for assuring adult workers in our society that they never again watch with dismay as their jobs disappear and their chances of ever getting a good job again go with them.

3. The third would concentrate on the overwhelming problems of our inner cities, combining most of the elements of the first and second packages into a special program to greatly raise the work-related skills of the people trapped in the core of our great cities.

4. The fourth would enable you to take advantage of legislation in which Congress has already been working to advance the elementary and secondary reform agenda. It would combine the successor to HR 4323 and S.2 (incorporating the systemic reforms agenda and the board for student performance standards), with the proposal for revamping Chapter 1.

ORGANIZING THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH FOR HUMAN RESOURCES DEVELOPMENT:

The issue here is how to organize the federal government to make sure that the new system is actually built as a seamless web in the field, where it counts, and that program gets a fast start with a first-rate team behind it.

We propose, first, that the President appoint a National Council on Human Resources Development. It would consist of the relevant key White House officials, cabinet members and members of Congress. It would also include a small number of governors, educators, business executives, labor leaders and advocates for minorities and the poor.

It would be established in such a way as to assure continuity of membership across administrations, so that the consensus it forges will outlast any one administration. It would be charged with recommending broad policy on a national system of human resources development to the President and the Congress, assessing the effectiveness and promise of current programs and proposing new ones. It would be staffed by senior officials on the Domestic Policy Council staff of the President.

Second, we propose that a new agency be created, the National Institute for Learning, Work and Service. Creation of this agency would signal instantly the new administration's commitment to putting the continuing education and training of the "forgotten half" on a par with the preparation of those who have historically been given the resources to go to 'college', and to integrate the two systems, not with a view to dragging down the present system and those it serves, but rather to make good on the promise that everyone will have access to the kind of education that only a small minority have had access to up to now.

To this agency would be assigned the functions now performed by the assistant secretary for employment and training, the assistant secretary for vocational education and the assistant secretary for higher education. The agency would be staffed by people specifically recruited from all over the country for the purpose. The staff would be small, high powered and able to move quickly to implement the policy initiatives of the new President in the field of human resources development.

The closest existing model to what we have in mind is the National Science Board and the National Science Foundation, with the Council in the place of the Board and the institute in the place of Foundation. But our council would be advisory, whereas the Board is governing. If you do not like the idea of a permanent

council, you might consider the idea of a temporary Presidents Task Force, constituted much as the Council would be.

In this scheme, the Department of Education would be free to focus on putting the new student performance standards in place and managing the programs that will take the leadership in the national restructuring of the schools. Much of the financing and disbursement functions of the higher education program would move to the Treasury Department, leaving the higher education staff in the new institute to focus on matters of substance. In any case, as you see, we believe that some extraordinary measure well short of actually merging the departments of labor and education is required to move the new agenda with dispatch.

GETTING CONSENSUS ON THE VISION:

Radical changes in attitudes, values and beliefs are required to move any combination of these agendas. The federal government will have little direct leverage on many of the actors involved. For much of what must be done, a new, broad consensus will be required. What role can the new administration play in forging that consensus and how should it go about doing it?

At the narrowest level, the agenda cannot be moved unless there is agreement among the governors, the President and the Congress. Bill's role at the Charlottesville summit leads naturally to a reconvening of that group, perhaps with the addition of key members of Congress and others.

But we think that having an early summit on the subject of the whole human resources agenda would be risky, for many reasons, Better to build on Bill's enormous success during the campaign with national talk shows, in school gymnasiums and the bus trips. He could start on the consensus-building progress this way, taking his message directly to the public, while submitting his legislative agenda and working it on the Hill.

After six months or so, when the public has warmed to the ideas and the legislative packages are about to get into hearings, than you might consider some form of summit, broadened to include not only the governors, but also key members of Congress and others whose support and influence are important. This way, Bill can be sure that the agenda is his, and he can go into it with a groundswell of support behind him.

That's it. None of us doubt that you have thought long and hard about many of these things and have probably gone way beyond what we have laid out in many areas. But we hope that there is something here that you can use. We would, of course be very happy to flush out these ideas at greater length and work with anyone you choose to make them fit the work that you have been doing.

Very best from all of us to you and Bill.

Marc Tucker

(end transcript)

Council on Domestic Relations

God Bless All the Little Children

In the following article, author Cindy Weatherly exposes the gruesome fact that our children are being ASSESSED for their future TAX VALUE! Our children are considered HUMAN CAPITAL by world policymakers and their minions.

The Workforce Development Plan -- or the Human Resource Development Plan -- is progressing nicely and according to plan. Under Workforce Development, our children will be nothing more than slaves -- worker bees -- in the global workforce unless we all snap out of our stupor.

Meet with your state legislators and wake them up to the fact that they have -- not only the power -- the responsibility to say "NO" to this insanity. Show them that their children too, and their grandchildren will live in the nation -- no -- the WORLD they are helping to create by their blindness and ignorance. The saddest part of all is that our children and grandchildren will not know they are slaves, for it is true that the perfect slave believes he's free.

During the Welfare Reform debates when the subject of children had been raised Congresswoman Pat Schroeder commented, "Our children should not even be part of this conversation. Our children are our greatest natural resource - not oil or coal - our children. Our investment in them today will pay off over and over again in the future. They are the taxpayers of tomorrow." [The use of the word 'investment' should not be taken lightly. In Pennsylvania, the Act was titled Workforce Investment Act. This connotes the expected return on the 'investment' made by the STATE. Return on investment. Think about it. Please, think about it.]

Read Cindy's article and see if you feel as I do when you've finished. Thank you, and may we never be forgiven if we don't do all in our power to right the wrongs in America to

protect our innocent children who have no "choice" in this matter.

Read it and weep. Then DO SOMETHING!

In love and pursuit of Liberty

Jackie Patru - CDR

WHY ARE THE NEW FANGLED TESTS CALLED ASSESSMENTS ?

THE ANSWER IS SHOCKING....

Is Your Child Human Capital?

Yes, According to the Architects of the New Global Economy

By Cindy Weatherly

During preparation for a workshop on educational policy in 1982 I was asked by the host organization to prepare a glossary of terms pertaining to my presentation. That request seemed simple enough and a reasonable one, so I set about compiling terms related to CBE (Competency-Based Education) (forerunner of Outcome-Based Education and promulgated by the same man Bill Spady), our fad-of-the-moment in educational reformation toward illiteracy in Georgia.

As I said, the task seemed simple enough. However, while still in the "A's" of the alphabet, I developed an overwhelming respect for professional compilers of glossaries. The first word block I encountered was "assessment". Sure it was familiar; we all knew it meant 'test'; but the longer I struggled to apply that definition to CBE the more elusive "assessment's" definition became.

The latest word for 'test' was "instrument" and that proved easy to explain. But, "assessment" was a broader term, "assessment" was the noun form of the verb "assess". What did "assess" actually mean? The National Assessment of Educational Progress (NAEP) had been in use since its development in the latter 1960's. Had we overlooked a change in emphasis by the Federal level of education implied by the use of the word "assessment" that could be significant?

Receiving no help from my small hill of accumulated state department of education materials relating to assessment, I decided to "read the instruction manual": (Webster's New World Dictionary.) Webster's clearly stated:

"assess": 1. to set an estimated value on (property, etc.) for taxation 2. to set the amount of

(a tax, fine, damages, etc.) 3. to impose a fine, tax, or special payment on (a person or property) 4. to impose (an amount) as a fine, tax, etc. 5. to estimate or determine the significance, importance, or value of; evaluate.

"assessment": 1. the act of assessing 2. the amount assessed.

This definition disturbed me a little. I had assumed that "assessment" was just the latest educationese for a broad-based test. Had I missed something somewhere? To accomplish the task at hand -- the glossary -- I crafted a definition that read like this:

"Assessment: an estimation; determination of the significance or value of. As used in education, a general term for measuring student progress. Conflict in definition occurs when considering that this is a measurement process that is used to determine the value or significance of a particular outcome in educational performance. Therefore, it is not a true measurement, but a process of assigning value to specific tasks, creating a cumulative score for performance instead of an accurate measurement against a standard."

It sounded good at the time and spoke to the question of "what are we testing?" which was a growing concern due to the nature of Competency-Based Education's life role skills competencies, which were going to dictate our educational goals -- just like "OBE" does today. Even though satisfied to have introduced the idea that there may be a conflict within the definition of "assessment" as an educational term, I was bothered that I could find no definitions in other dictionaries, including legal ones, which did not have primary meanings related to assigning a value for tax purposes. "Assessment" is primarily a legal term; in fact, the use of the word "instrument" could carry a legal connotation as well. Disturbing.

THE FEDERAL ACCOUNTING PROCESS

In March of 1984 I had the privilege of giving testimony supporting stringent regulations for the Pupil Privacy Act (the Hatch Amendment) which amended the General Education Provisions Act to offer protection from intrusive questioning, programs, and the record-keeping for parents and students.

Again, preparation for that testimony caused me to review the National Center for Educational Statistics' handbook series known as the "State Educational Records and Reports Series". Specifically, Handbook IIR - the Financial Accounting Handbook - alluded to a "unified accounting system" based on the process known as Planning, Programming and Budgeting System (PPBS) which was to be used by all school systems. PPBS involves mandated goals and constant adjustment of resources to ensure that goals are met... the system that is still in use today. In testifying, I drew a projected conclusion:

If our financial resource reporting is going to be unified by such a system, then are we not but a step away from unified goals for our educational outcomes? This is assuredly a step toward mandated national curriculum and interstate and interregional tax and financial management revisions... will we not soon be sharing tax resources from region to region as needed to `equalize' educational opportunities and programs deemed `exemplary` or in the

`national interest to produce global- minded citizens?'

The longer I thought of "assessment" being the "value determined for tax purposes" and the possibility of cross-regional/state sharing of tax resources, the more concerned I became over the idea that the record-keeping and information-compiling might become so tied to the individual student that "assessment" might have a more malignant potential. We were talking about our children here.

At that point in time there was a growing emphasis on choice and vouchers/tuition tax credits in education. Since with the money flows the control, could this be part of the "assessment" picture? That would tie an individual student moving about in the "choice market" directly to a federal accounting process both financially and educationally due to national standards being proposed. No one seemed to be too worried about it in the 1980's, but it still bothered me.

Over a period of time I shared my concern with close associates -- if "assess" was to "assign a value for tax purposes", then why were we "assessing" children? A theory began to take root and grow in my mind: somehow we were going to allow children's potential worth to society to be measured, and their future life roles would somehow be measured, and their future life roles would be somehow projected, and they would be limited by that assigned worth. What a thought! Could this be possible in the United States [of America]?

HUMAN CAPITAL DEFINED

Later someone sent me pages from a book entitled Human Capital and America's Future, edited by David W. Hornbeck and Lester M. Salamon. The title itself set off alarm bells because of the connection to education shared by many of the contributors, especially Hornbeck. It was now the early 90's and many disturbing things were happening. David Hornbeck was a highly visible change agent responsible for many radical education reforms in states from Kentucky to Iowa and had been a consultant to many more.

Why was Hornbeck focusing on 'human capital'? That had been primarily used in economic and commercial literature. Hornbeck was also identified with changes in "assessment" in the school systems with which he consulted and worked. The book was published by Johns Hopkins University Press in 1991 and contains an enlightening list of contributors in addition to Hornbeck: Ernest Boyer; Nancy Barrett; Anthony Carnavale; Sheldon Danziger; Marian Wright Edelman; Scott Fosler; Daniel Greenberg; Jason Jaffras; Arnold Packer; Isabel Sawhill; Marion Pines; Donald Stewart, and Lester Salamon.

The social and political views of "Human Capital's" line-up of contributors could be the basis of another whole article, but suffice it to say that most of the radical changes toward a managed populous in this country can be reflected among this group of individuals. Weren't some of them involved in the dis-establishing of the U.S. Department of Health, Education and Welfare (HEW) and turning it into the Department of Education?

While references to "human capital" have been the fare of business publications for some time, it has only been in the last few years that this term applied to school children. In

Hornbeck's chapter in "Human Capital", 'New Paradigm for Action', he outlined the systemic change which must occur to produce the workforce for the future and fulfill our nation's 'human capital' needs. Hornbeck's "new paradigm of action" looked a lot like old "OBE" -- setting specific performance standards and invoking penalties for schools, teachers and students not meeting them:

"If the new comprehensive system is to be outcome-based, careful attention must be paid to 'assessment' strategies. The selection of outcome indicators will be informed by the availability of sound assessment instruments." [emphasis added]

Now here was Hornbeck using "assessment" and "instrument" together instead of a substitute for one or the other -- and he had selected the two terms which carried legal usage definitions. Hornbeck asserted that while the NAEP might be universally available, and portfolio "assessments" (notice the use of both words together) would become popular, "the Educational Testing Service (ETS) is investing time and funds in developing new approaches to assessment." He further stated that while most of the present 'assessment' observations are "related to academic objectives"...

"Similar sensitivity is required in carefully defining appropriate assessment tools in other areas as well. In citizenship... a method should be developed for expressing qualitative aspects of participation activities... a different 'value' could be placed on 'community service'... physical and mental fitness... problems arise as we confront legal and even constitutional issues (self-incrimination, search and seizure)... Perhaps a school system should plan to have all students undergo a "physical exam" in the fourth, eighth, and twelfth grades as a health counterpart to the academic testing program. Again, the emphasis must be on carefully determining assessment strategies that measure the outcomes to be achieved."

All of this is structured because "incremental change is insufficient. Systems must be radically altered to produce what the nation's economy demands in a work force."

Weren't we supposed to be concerned about the education of school children? This sounded a lot like literature which proposed "full employment" policies -- much like the billboards and signs plastered on public transportation and public buildings in Grenada -- "Work for everyone; everyone working!" -- before the U.S. invasion to overthrow their communist government.

Was this why the Council of Chief State School Officers accepted a contract from the National Center for Educational Statistics to develop what is known as the "SPEEDE ExPRESS? (The Exchange of Permanent Records Electronically of Students and Schools.) This electronic information track can carry the most diverse and extensive information on a student, delivering it to future employers, places of higher education, training centers, health providers (contraceptive histories will be included), the military and a number of other recipients yet to be designated. Then if employers, government and others have input into what should be the outcome of education in this country -- instead of education being academically and informational-based -- then the concept of "assessment as assigning a value" to a child takes on proportions that are certainly Orwellian.

What if your child's "assessed" worth doesn't meet anyone's projected goal? Proponents of the Certificate of Initial Mastery (CIM) and the Certificate of Advanced Mastery (CAM) are, in truth, fleshing out the skeleton of assigning a value to a person. Without the CIM/CAM in those states adopting the concept a young person will not be able to apply for a job, drive a car, or do many other things which have never before been predicated on governments' conferring a value on a person's worth to society.

The People's Republic of China, a communist country, uses "no conformity" -- "no job" policies to enforce its "one child" policy. Have we understood the direction of these changes? Is this constitutional or moral?

ASSESSING HUMAN VALUE

The next piece to the puzzle of assessment fell into place when my suspicions were confirmed that we really were assessing "value". The August 1993 issue of "Visions", the newsletter of the Education for the Future Initiative sponsored by Pacific Telesis Foundation, was given out at a legislative committee meeting as part of a packet of information on technology in the classroom and school-to-work transition activities. The lead article was Beyond the Bubble with a blurb reading: "Educators are finding that new ways of teaching require new forms of 'assessment'."

On page three there was a column entitled 'Authentic Definitions'. Finally, I thought, I have found an educational publication that will define this word and allay my fears. Sure enough, there was the word: "Assessment - The act or result of judging the 'worth' or 'value' of something or 'someone'.

The worth or value of something or someone?! This was confirmation that educational testing had taken an extreme left turn. It was not comforting to realize that our children were going to be assigned a value based on "acceptable performance behaviors in life-role applications" as proposed in PacTelesis Foundation's 'Authentic Definitions'.

Knowing that

1) Our children would be tracked and that extensively detailed would be electronically compiled and transmitted to select file-users;

2) Information would include or be based on a value level assigned to them contingent upon performance - as a child - of life-role competencies;

3) Value levels could reflect the scale of achievement outlined in the United States Labor Department's 1993 "Secretary's Commission on Achieving Necessary Skills" [SCANS] -- which encompasses personality traits and private preferences, and

4) The purpose of education has documentably been diverted into workforce training, led me ultimately to the conclusion that indeed the future holds a less than bright prospect for our young people. To be formally assigned a "worth" to society based on your ability as a child to demonstrate that you can perform an "essential skill" should be a foreign concept in a constitutional republic like the one in which we live -- these United States of America.

An example of how these efforts at "assessment" have been perverted to the ends outlined above is given in "Crucial Issues In Testing", edited by Ralph W. Tyler and Richard M. Wolf. This book is one in a series prepared under the auspices of the National Society for the Study of Education, which in 1974 included names like William Spady, John Goodlad, and Robert Havighurst on its governing committee.

On page 98, within an article by Carmen J. Finley (of the American Institute for Research) is a section entitled "Defining Goals versus Comparison With an Average:"

> "In the National Assessment program specific objectives or goals are defined and exercises are written which determine how well these goals are being met. For example, in citizenship a major objective is to `Support Rights and Freedoms of All Individuals.' One specific way in which a person might meet this goal is to defend the right of a person with very unpopular views to express his opinion and support the right of `extreme' (political or religious) groups to express their views in public."

One exercise which was written to try to tell whether or not this objective was being met is as follows:

> "Below are three statements which make some people angry. Mark each statement as to whether you think a person on radio or TV should or should not be allowed to make these statements: * = Russia is better than the United States. * = Some races of people are better than others. * = It is not necessary to believe in God."

This is the goal-oriented approach. The objectives or goals represent a kind of standard which is considered desirable to achieve. The exercises, if they are good measures, tell to what extent the goals are being achieved. This approach tells very specifically what a person knows or can do.

I submit that the goals-oriented/performance-based /OBE/assessment approach just outlined tells more than what a child knows or can do. This approach very specifically reveals what a child feels and believes. Remember that "assessments" measure toward predetermined outcomes. Those outcomes represent the judged "worth" or "value" of your children and mine!

With the last election cycle hope swept the country that a conservative majority had exerted itself; changes would be made. As a country we'd be snatched from the brink of economic socialism and potential corporate fascism; and sanity would be restored to the halls of government. Right?

WHEN RIGHT IS LEFT

It just happens that the October 1992 edition of Visions (PacTelesis Foundation newsletter) contained an article entitled "Why Technology?" It began,

> "Alvin Toffler, the author of such influential books as "Future Shock" and "The Third Wave", has written that the spread of personal computers is the single most important change in the field of knowledge since the invention of movable type in the 15th century. He goes on to state that knowledge is the key to power in the 21st century -- not mineral rights or military force."

This was the same publication that carried the definitive definition of "assessment". And wasn't this the same Alvin Toffler who wrote "Creating A New American Civilization", which heralds the coming third wave of global culture, published by the Progress and Freedom Foundation and introduced at their 'Cyberspace and the New American Dream' conference in Atlanta last year?

Newt Gingrich, the new Speaker of the House, introduced Toffler as his longtime friend and then sat quietly by to hear Toffler say that national sovereignty was a thing of the past and that he was an avowed secularist. These are the stripes of our new "conservative" future?

At the same Cyberspace conference, an array of professionals from many areas of cultural life paraded their contributions to leadership toward the much-touted Third Wave. The spokesperson for education in Progress and Freedom Foundation's lineup was -- and still is -- Lewis J. Perelman, author of "School's Out: A Radical New Formula for the Revitalization of America's Educational System". Perelman advocates what he calls just-in-time learning, privatized public schools, total quality applications, hyperlearning, and many other catchy concepts which are now, of course, getting much attention in the policy debate.

It should be noted that in the Preface to his book Perelman cites Wassily Leontief and B.F. Skinner among those from whom he particularly benefited during his years at Harvard in the 70's. Most interesting since Leontief is the acknowledged expert on management by objectives (MBO) -- the forerunner and companion to PPBS. And Skinner was the American father of behavioral psychology, and mastery learning/operant conditioning -- the foundation for OBE.

These relationships of Perelman's are important because he supplied the connecting piece to complete the puzzle picture of our children's future. Perelman states on page 316 that. . .

> "Nostalgic mythology about `local control' should not mask the reality that the state governments have the constitutional authority, call the shots, and pay most of the bill for education. But government, local or otherwise, no longer needs to own and operate school systems or academic institutions."

TAXING HUMAN WORTH

Now, to the heart of Perelman's alternative proposal which forms the future of "conservative" educational policy and expresses "assessment's" future use:

> "One possibility would be a 'human capital tax'. The human capital tax might be simply the same as a personal income tax, or might be calculated or ear-marked

in a more limited way. Technicalities aside, it's logical that if the government is going to help fund investments in the development of the community's human capital, taking back a share of the resulting gains is a good way to pay for it. In effect, each generation of beneficiaries of such investment pays back some of the benefits it received to the next generation" [value-added tax, ed.] (p. 317)

"We should deal with parents who are 'starving their children's minds' with the same legal remedies we use to deal with parents who are starving their children's bodies. The... media through which a microchoice [voucher] system is provided will give public authorities more accurate information on what individual families and kids are doing than is currently available, making it easier to identify instances of negligence or misuse." (page 318 [emphasis added]

"...there's no good reason why the learner should not be able to purchase services or products from any provider -- whether public or private, in-state or out-of-state." (p. 319)

A VALUE ADDED TAX FOR HUMAN WORTH

There is the framework. A value-added tax process that will "deduct" from a services/education super-voucher a tax for every level of achievement/skill a student achieves -- true 'assessment'. Standards will be rigid and penalties for non-achievement will be enforceable against the student, his parents, and providers of educational services in order to achieve a trained workforce."

The implications for families being disrupted by accusations and prosecutions for Perelman's implied abuse and neglect over "parental starving of children's minds" are startling in their flagrancy. An elaborate and accurate system will track families and students, leaving privacy and confidentiality in the dust. The tax/voucher will follow the student across state and regional boundaries, necessitating a reformulation of tax bases; this could even be extended to foreign sources -- Facilitated by choice and charter school initiatives. (Remember Toffler asserts that national sovereignty is or will soon be a thing of the past. And what about GATT's education provision?)

The World Bank has just announced (Associated Press, "The Des Moines Register", 9/15/95) its new formula for estimating a nation's worth. Ismael Serageldin, World Bank vice president for environmentally sustainable development, stated in 'Monitoring Environmental Progress: A Report on Work in Progress' that the system "for the first time folds a country's people and its natural resources into its overall balance sheet."

While the World Bank projects that its new system of measuring wealth which "attempts to go beyond traditional gauges" and lists "Human Resources: value represented by people's productive capacity" (e.g. education, nutrition) will take years to perfect, I submit that our process of 'assessment' is a giant step in that direction.

I am reminded that in May of 1984 the "Washington Post" published an article entitled "Industrial Policy Urged for GOP." The Institute for Contemporary Studies, "founded by

Edwin Meese, Caspar Weinberger and other Reagan Supporters", issued a report that advocated "Republicans shed some of their deep-rooted antipathy to a planned economy." All signals seem to point to the fact that this has indeed happened.

Somewhere in all of this is lost the ability to communicate our culture in an organized way and to teach basic skills that can be used whether cyberspace technology is available or not. Didn't we used to call this "education"? Didn't we believe that our children had some choice in their futures?

When is 'assessment' really 'assessment'? Ernest Boyer, former Director of the Office of Education and Carnegie Foundation director, once said, "To be fully human one must serve

In the future to be fully assessed may mean our Children's worth as a "servant" of the state will be "assigned a value for tax purposes."

America, where are you?

[end]

Related Links:

- Clinton's E.O. #13037 - Commission To Study Capital Budgeting

Council on Domestic Relations

God Bless All The Little Children

Following is Bill Clinton's E.O. of March 4, 1997, on establishing a Commission to Study Capital Budgeting; to define Capital; and to report on the federal government's ownership of Capital & including HUMAN CAPITAL. The Commission is also ordered to report on the depreciation of capital.

Question: How does one 'depreciate' human capital?

*Emphasis, including **bold** and underline is ours*

Executive Order No. 13037

COMMISSION TO STUDY CAPITAL BUDGETING

Ex. Ord. No. 13037, Mar. 3, 1997, 62 F.R. 10185, as amended by Ex. Ord. No. 13066, Oct. 29, 1997, 62 F.R. 59273; Ex. Ord. No. 13108, Dec. 11, 1998, 63 F.R. 69175, provided:

By the authority vested in me as President by the Constitution and the laws of the United States of America, including the Federal Advisory Committee Act, as amended (5 U.S.C. App.), it is hereby ordered as follows:

Section 1. Establishment. There is established the Commission to Study Capital Budgeting ("Commission"). The Commission shall be bipartisan and shall be composed of no more than 20 members appointed by the President. The members of the Commission shall be

chosen from among individuals with expertise in public and private finance, government officials, and leaders in the labor and business communities. The President shall designate two co-chairs from among the members of the Commission.

Sec. 2. Functions. The Commission shall report on the following:

(a) Capital budgeting practices in other countries, in State and local governments in this country, and in the private sector; the differences and similarities in their capital budgeting concepts and

processes; and the pertinence of their capital budgeting practices for budget decisionmaking and accounting for actual budget outcomes by the Federal Government;

(b) The **appropriate definition** of capital for Federal budgeting, including: **use of capital for the Federal Government itself or the economy at large**; ownership by the Federal Government or some other entity; defense and nondefense capital; physical capital and intangible or **human capital**; distinctions among investments in and for current, future, and retired workers; distinctions between capital to increase productivity and capital to enhance the quality of life; and existing definitions of capital for budgeting;

(c) The role of depreciation in capital budgeting, and the concept and measurement of depreciation for purposes of a Federal capital budget; and

(d) The effect of a Federal capital budget on budgetary choices between capital and noncapital means of achieving public objectives; implications for macroeconomic stability; and potential mechanisms for budgetary discipline.

Sec. 3. Report. The Commission shall adopt its report through majority vote of its full membership. The Commission shall report to the National Economic Council by February 1, 1999.

Sec. 4. Administration.

(a) Members of the Commission shall serve without compensation for their work on the Commission. While engaged in the work of the Commission, members appointed from among private citizens of the United States may be allowed travel expenses, including per diem in lieu of subsistence, as authorized by law for persons serving intermittently in the Government service (5 U.S.C. 5701-5707).

(b) The Department of the Treasury shall provide the Commission with funding and administrative support. The Commission may have a paid staff, including detailees from Federal agencies. The Secretary of the Treasury shall perform the functions of the President under the Federal Advisory Committee Act, as amended (5 U.S.C. App.), except that of reporting to the Congress, in accordance with the guidelines and procedures established by the Administrator of General Services.

Sec. 5. General Provisions. The Commission shall terminate on September 30, 1999.

William J. Clinton

-SECREF-

Related Items:

- Is Your Child Human Capital?

Page posted as originally discovered here:
http://www.nebraska-grand-lodge.org/default.asp?pageID=0&contentID=1018

Home
About Us
Grand Lodge Office
Committees
The Nebraska Mason
Cornerstones
Special Events
Lodges & Sites
Masonic Family Calendar
Grand Lodge Officers
Grand Lodge News
Grand Lodge Stories
Resources
Related Links
Reports
Downloads
Contact Us

NEBRASKA FREEMASONS

present

CHIP

CHild Identification Program

In cooperation with the

Nebraska Sheriffs' Association

Nebraska Dental Association

Nebraska Dental Hygienists' Association

Nebraska Dental Assistants' Association

Interested in sposoring a Masonic CHIP Event?

Below are the documents needed to help you "make if happen!"

- CHIP - Event Application Form
- CHIP - Manual
- CHIP - Staffing List
- CHIP - Brochure
- CHIP - Donation Form
- CHIP - Sample Flyer
- CHIP - Sample News Calendar Item
- CHIP - Sample News Release
- CHIP - Sample PSA

What is CHIP?

The CHild Identification Program (CHIP) addresses the alarming fact that over 1,000,000 children are reported missing in the United States each year. In Nebraska, over 5,000 children were reported missing in the year 2000.* While most are found, many are not. Also, the abduction of children is both under-reported and rapidly increasing in our society.

The CHIP Kit includes the following:

Videotape: A brief videotape interview is worth a thousand still photos. The CHIP interview captures the appearance, speech, mannerisms, and other important personal characteristics of a child. It can be quickly distributed via the media to reach a huge audience. It is the cornerstone of CHIP.

Fingerprinting: Fingerprinting is a well-known means of identification. Everyone's prints are unique. Resourceful parents keep fingerprints available should the need arise.

Toothprints® bite impression is quick and easy. Teeth, like fingerprints, are unique. Even in a child who is losing and gaining teeth, a dental imprint gives both accurate and important information for identification purposes. Saliva on the Toothprint® also serves as a DNA sample for at least 3 years, but more importantly, serves as a scent tracer for recovery bloodhound dogs that can easily track saliva scent.

DNA Cheek Swab: The cheek swab provides DNA material for both mitochondrial and nuclear DNA matching for more than 20 years when properly frozen in a home freezer.

Digital Still Photograph: A digital still photo is printed for use in The Amber Alert System or, if needed, by other proper authorities. Only the parent or guardian receives the print. No photos or files are retained by the Freemasons or other sponsoring organizations.

The Masonic CHIP Kit is the most comprehensive service of its kind anywhere. CHIP is provided at no charge to the public and

All files are available for download and are compressed using the "zip" format.

CHIP is provided at no charge to the public and all of the identifying items generated during CHIP are given to the child's family.

For more information about CHIP, contact:

THE GRAND LODGE OF MASONS IN NEBRASKA

P.O. Box 81852
Lincoln, NE 68501-1852

TELEPHONE: 800-558-8029
or
402-475-4640

Latest Grand Lodge News

- (2/19/2005) 139th Installation Of Officers of the Grand Lodge Ancient Free and Accepted Masons of Nebraska

Grand Lodge Stories

- (2/19/2005) Nebraska Freemasons Masonic CHIP

Copyright (c) 2004 Grand Lodge Ancient Free And Accepted Masons Of Nebraska [Legal Information]

Guns ... or Not?

Do you want to know why public officials are voting to take away your firearms?

Source: kobres.com/disarm.html

FREEDOM FROM WAR:

The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World

DEPARTMENT OF STATE
PUBLICATION 7277
Disarmament Series 5
Released September 1961
Office of Public Services
BUREAU OF PUBLIC AFFAIRS

INTRODUCTION

The revolutionary development of modern weapons within a world divided by serious ideological differences has produced a crisis in human history. In order to overcome the danger of nuclear war now confronting mankind, the United States has introduced at the Sixteenth General Assembly of the United Nations a Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World.

This new program provides for the progressive reduction of the war-making capabilities of nations and the simultaneous strengthening of international institutions to settle disputes and maintain the peace. It sets forth a series of comprehensive measures which can and should be taken in order to bring about a world in which there will be freedom from war and security for all states. It is based on three principles deemed essential to the achievement of practical progress in the disarmament field:

First, there must be immediate disarmament action:

A strenuous and uninterrupted effort must be made toward the goal of general and complete disarmament; at the same time, it is important that specific measures be put into effect as soon as possible.

Second, all disarmament obligations must be subject to effective international controls:

The control organization must have the manpower, facilities, and effectiveness to assure that limitations or reductions take place as agreed. It must also be able to certify to all states that retained forces and armaments do not exceed those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process.

Third, adequate peace-keeping machinery must be established:

There is an inseparable relationship between the scaling down of national armaments on the one hand and the building up of international peace-keeping machinery and institutions on the other. Nations are unlikely to shed their means of self-protection in the absence of alternative ways to safeguard their legitimate interests. This can only be achieved through the progressive strengthening of international institutions under

the United Nations and by creating a United Nations Peace Force to enforce the peace as the disarmament process proceeds.

There follows a summary of the principal provisions of the United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World. The full text of the program is contained in an appendix to this pamphlet.

SUMMARY

DISARMAMENT GOAL AND OBJECTIVES

The over-all goal of the United States is a free, secure, and peaceful world of independent states adhering to common standards of justice and international conduct and subjecting the use of force to the rule of law; a world which has achieved general and complete disarmament under effective international control; and a world in which adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations.

In order to make possible the achievement of that goal, the program sets forth the following specific objectives toward which nations should direct their efforts:

The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;

The elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order;

The institution of effective means for the enforcement of international agreements, and for the maintenance of peace in accordance with the principles of the United Nations;

The establishment and effective operation of an International Disarmament Organization within the framework of the United Nations to insure compliance at all times with all disarmament obligations.

TASK OF NEGOTIATING STATES

The negotiating states are called upon to develop the program into a detailed plan for general and complete disarmament and to continue their efforts without interruption until the whole program has been achieved. To this end, they are to seek the widest possible area of agreement at the earliest possible date. At the same time, and without prejudice to progress on the disarmament program, they are to seek agreement on those immediate measures that would contribute to the common security of nations and that could facilitate and form port of the total program.

GOVERNING PRINCIPLES

The program sets forth a series of general principles to guide the negotiating states in their work. These make clear that:

As states relinquish their arms, the United Nations must be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of disputes;

Disarmament must proceed as rapidly as possible, until it is completed, in stages containing balanced, phased, and safeguarded measures;

Each measure and stage should be carried out in an agreed period of time, with transition from one stage to

the next to take place as soon as all measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and verified and as soon as necessary arrangements for verification of the next stage have been made;

Inspection and verification must establish both that nations carry out scheduled limitations or reductions and that they do not retain armed forces and armaments in excess of those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process; and

Disarmament must take place in a manner that will not affect adversely the security of any state.

DISARMAMENT STAGES

The program provides for progressive disarmament steps to take place in three stages and for the simultaneous strengthening of international institution.

FIRST STAGE

The first stage contains measures which would significantly reduce the capabilities of nations to wage aggressive war. Implementation of this stage would mean that:

The nuclear threat would be reduced:

All states would have adhered to a treaty effectively prohibiting the testing of nuclear weapons.

The production of fissionable materials for use in weapons would be stopped and quantities of such materials from past production would be converted to non-weapons uses.

States owning nuclear weapons would not relinquish control of such weapons to any nation not owning them and would not transmit to any such nation information or material necessary for their manufacture.

States not owning nuclear weapons would not manufacture them or attempt to obtain control of such weapons belonging to other states.

A Commission of Experts would be established to report on the feasibility and means for the verified reduction and eventual elimination of nuclear weapons stockpiles.

Strategic delivery vehicles would be reduced:

Strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles of specified categories and weapons designed to counter such vehicles would be reduced to agreed levels by equitable and balanced steps; their production would be discontinued or limited; their testing would be limited or halted.

Arms and armed forces would be reduced:

The armed forces of the United States and the Soviet Union would be limited to 2.1 million men each (with appropriate levels not exceeding that amount for other militarily significant states); levels of armaments would be correspondingly reduced and their production would be limited.

An Experts Commission would be established to examine and report on the feasibility and means of accomplishing verifiable reduction and eventual elimination of all chemical, biological and radiological weapons.

Peaceful use of outer space would be promoted:

The placing in orbit or stationing in outer space of weapons of mass destruction would be prohibited.

States would give advance notification of space vehicle and military launchings.

U.N. peace-keeping powers would be strengthened:

Measures would be taken to develop and strengthen United Nations arrangements for arbitration, for the development of international law, and for the establishment in Stage II of a permanent U.N. Peace Force.

An International Disarmament Organization would be established for effective verification of the disarmament program:

Its functions would be expanded progressively as disarmament proceeds.

It would certify to all states that agreed reductions have taken place and that retained forces and armaments do not exceed permitted levels.

It would determine the transition from one stage to the next.

States would be committed to measures to reduce international tension and to protect against the chance of war by accident, miscalculation, or surprise attack:

States would be committed to refrain from the threat or use of any type of armed force contrary to the principles of the U.N. Charter and to refrain from indirect aggression and subversion against any country.

A U.N. peace observation group would be available to investigate any situation which might constitute a threat to or breach of the peace.

States would be committed to give advance notice of major military movements which might cause alarm, observation posts would be established to report on concentrations and movements of military forces.

SECOND STAGE

The second stage contains a series of measures which would bring within sight a world in which there would be freedom from war. Implementation of all measures in the second stage would mean:

Further substantial reductions in the armed forces, armaments, and military establishments of states, including strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and countering weapons;

Further development of methods for the peaceful settlement of disputes under the United Nations;

Establishment of a permanent international peace force within the United Nations;

Depending on the findings of an Experts Commission, a halt in the production of chemical, bacteriological, and radiological weapons and a reduction of existing stocks or their conversion to peaceful uses;

On the basis of the findings of an Experts Commission, a reduction of stocks of nuclear weapons;

The dismantling or the conversion to peaceful uses of certain military bases and facilities wherever located; and

The strengthening and enlargement of the International Disarmament Organization to enable it to verify the steps taken in Stage II and to determine the transition to Stage III.

THIRD STAGE

During the third stage of the program, the states of the world, building on the experience and confidence gained in successfully implementing the measures of the first two stages, would take final steps toward the goal of a world in which:

States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed manpower for a U.N. Peace Force.

The U.N. Peace Force, equipped with agreed types and quantities of armaments, would be fully functioning.

The peace keeping capabilities of the United nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world.

APPENDIX

DECLARATION ON DISARMAMENT
THE UNITED STATES PROGRAM FOR GENERAL AND COMPLETE DISARMAMENT IN A PEACEFUL WORLD

The nations of the world,

Conscious of the crisis in human history produced by the revolutionary development of modern weapons within a world divided by serious ideological differences;

Determined to save present and succeeding generations from the scourge of war and the dangers and burdens of the arms race and to create conditions in which all peoples can strive freely and peacefully to fulfill their basic aspirations;

Declare their goal to be: A free, secure, and peaceful world of independent states adhering to common standards of justice and international conduct and subjecting the use of force to the rule of law; a world where adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations; a world where there shall be a permanent state of general and complete disarmament under effective international control and where the resources of nations shall be devoted of man's material, cultural, and spiritual advance;

Set forth as the objectives of a program of general and complete disarmament in a peaceful world:

(a) The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required of preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force;

(b) the elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order;

Nations to ensure compliance at all times with all disarmament obligations;

(d) The institution of effective means for the enforcement of international agreements, for the settlement of

disputes, and for the maintenance of peace in accordance with the principles of the United Nations.

Call on the negotiating states:

(a) To develop the outline program set forth below into an agreed plan for general and complete disarmament and to continue their efforts without interruption until the whole program has been achieved;

(b) To this end to seek to attain the widest possible area of agreement at the earliest possible date;

(c) Also to seek - without prejudice to progress on the disarmament program - agreement on those immediate measures that would contribute to the common security of nations and that could facilitate and form a part of that program.

Affirm that disarmament negotiations should be guided by the following principles:

(a) Disarmament shall take place as rapidly as possible until it is completed in stages containing balanced, phased and safe-guarded measures, with each measure and stage to be carried out in an agreed period of time.

(b) Compliance with all disarmament obligations shall be effectively verified from their entry into force. Verification arrangements shall be instituted progressively and in such a manner as to verify not only that agreed limitations or reductions take place but also that retained armed forces and armaments do not exceed agreed levels at any stage.

(c) Disarmament shall take place in a manner that will not affect adversely thesecurity of any state, whether or not a party to an international agreement or treaty.

(d) As stated relinquish their arms, the United Nations shall be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of differences as will as to facilitate the development of international cooperation an common tasks for the benefit of mankind.

(e) Transition from one stage of disarmament to the next shall take place as soon as all the measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and effective verification is continuing and as soon as the arrangements that have been agreed to be necessary for the next stage have been instituted.

Agree upon the following outline program for achieving general and complete disarmament:

STAGE I

A. To Establish an International Disarmament Organization:

(a) An International Disarmament Organization (IDO) shall be established within the framework of the United Nations upon entry into force of the agreement. Its functions shall be expanded progressively as required for the effective verification of the disarmament program.

(b) The IDO shall have: (1) a General Conference of all the parties; (2) a Commission consisting of representatives of all the major powers as permanent members as permanent members and certain other states on a rotating basis; and (3) an Administrator who will administer the Organization subject to the direction of the Commission and who will have the authority, staff, and finances adequate to assure effective impartial implementation of the functions of the Organization.

(c) The IDO shall: (1) ensure compliance with the obligations undertaken by verifying the execution of measures agreed upon; (2) assist the states in developing the details of agreed further verification and

disarmament measures; (3) provide for the establishment of such bodies as may be necessary for working out the details of further measures provided for in the program and for such other expert study groups as may be required to give continuous study to the problems of disarmament; (4) receive reports on the progress of disarmament and verification arrangements and determine the transition from one stage to the next.

B. To Reduce Armed Forces and Armaments:

(a) Force levels shall be limited to 2.1 million each for the U.S. and U.S.S.R. and to appropriate levels not exceeding 2.1 million each for all other militarily significant states. Reductions to the agreed levels will proceed by equitable, proportionate, and verified steps.

(b) Levels of armaments of prescribed types shall be reduced by equitable and balanced steps. The reductions shall be accomplished by transfers of armaments to depots supervised by the IDO. When, at specified periods during the Stage I reduction process, the states party to the agreement have agreed that the armaments and armed forces are at prescribed levels, the armaments in depots shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(c) The production of agreed types of armaments shall be limited.

(d) A Chemical, Biological, Radiological (CBR) Experts Commission shall be established within the IDO for the purpose of examining and reporting on the feasibility and means for accomplishing the verifiable reduction and eventual elimination of CBR weapons stockpiles and the halting of their production.

C. To Contain and Reduce the Nuclear Threat:

(a) States that have not acceded to a treaty effectively prohibiting the testing of nuclear weapons shall do so.

(b) The production of fissionable materials for use in weapons shall be stopped.

(c) Upon the cessation of production of fissionable materials for use in weapons, agreed initial quantities of fissionable materials from past production shall be transferred to non-weapons purposes.

(d) Any fissionable materials transferred between countries for peaceful uses of nuclear energy shall be subject to appropriate safeguards to be developed in agreement with the IAEA.

(e) States owning nuclear weapons shall not relinquish control of such weapons to any nation not owning them and shall not transmit to any such nation information or material necessary for their manufacture. States not owning nuclear weapons shall not manufacture such weapons, attempt to obtain control of such weapons belonging to other states, or seek or receive information or materials necessary for their manufacture.

(f) A Nuclear Experts Commission consisting of representatives of the nuclear states shall be established within the IDO for the purpose of examining and reporting on the feasibility and means for accomplishing the verified reduction and eventual elimination of nuclear weapons stockpiles.

D. To Reduce Strategic Nuclear Weapons Delivery Vehicles:

(a) Strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles in specified categories and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be reduced to agreed levels by equitable and balanced steps. The reduction shall be accomplished in each step by transfer to depots supervised by the IDO of vehicles that are in excess of levels agreed upon for each step. At specified periods during the Stage I reduction process, the vehicles that have been placed under supervision of the IDO shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(b) Production of agreed categories of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be discontinued or limited.

(c) Testing of agreed categories of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be limited or halted.

E. To Promote the Peaceful Use of Outer Space:

(a) The placing into orbit or stationing in outer space of weapons capable of producing mass destruction shall be prohibited.

(b) States shall give advance notification to participating states and to the IDO of launchings of space vehicles and missiles, together with the track of the vehicle. F. To reduce the Risks of War by Accident, Miscalculation, and Surprise Attack: (a) States shall give advance notification to the participating states and to the IDO of major military movements and maneuvers, on a scale as may be agreed, which might give rise to misinterpretation or cause alarm and induce countermeasures. The notification shall include the geographic areas to be used and the nature, scale and time span of the event.

(b) There shall be established observation posts at such locations as major ports, railway centers, motor highways, and air bases to report on concentrations and movements of military forces.

(c) There shall also be established such additional inspection arrangements to reduce the danger of surprise attack as may be agreed.

(d) An international commission shall be established immediately within the IDO to examine and make recommendations of the possibility of further measures to reduce the risks of nuclear war by accident, miscalculation, or failure of communication.

G. To Keep the Peace:

(a) States shall reaffirm their obligations under the U.N. Charter to refrain from the threat or use of any type of armed force - including nuclear, conventional, or CBR - contrary to the principles of the U.N. Charter.

(b) States shall agree to refrain from indirect aggression and subversion against any country.

(c) States shall use all appropriate processes for the peaceful settlement of disputes and shall seek within the United Nations further arrangements for the peaceful settlement of international disputes and for the codification and progressive development of international law.

(d) States shall develop arrangements in Stage I for the establishment in Stage II of a U.N. Peace Force.

(e) A U.N. peace observation group shall be staffed with a standing cadre of observers who could be despatched to investigate any situation which might constitute a threat to or breach of the peace.

STAGE II

A. International Disarmament Organization:

The powers and responsibilities of the IDO shall be progressively enlarged in order to give it the capabilities to verify the measures undertaken in Stage II.

B. To Further Reduce Armed Forces and Armaments:

(a) Levels of forces for the U.S., U.S.S.R., and other militarily significant states shall be further reduced by substantial amounts to agreed levels in equitable and balanced steps.

(b) Levels of armaments of prescribed types shall be further reduced by equitable and balanced steps. The reduction shall be accomplished by transfers of armaments to depots supervised by the IDO. When, at specified periods during the Stage II reduction process, the parties have agreed that the armaments and armed forces are at prescribed levels, the armaments in depots shall be destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

(c) There shall be further agreed restrictions on the production of armaments.

(d) Agreed military bases and facilities wherever they are located shall be dismantled or converted to peaceful uses.

(e) Depending upon the findings of the Experts Commission on CBR weapons, the production of CBR weapons shall be halted, existing stocks progressively reduced, and the resulting excess quantities destroyed or converted to peaceful uses.

C. To Further Reduce the Nuclear Threat:

Stocks of nuclear weapons shall be progressively reduced to the minimum levels which can be agreed upon as a result of the findings of the nuclear Experts Commission; the resulting excess of fissionable material shall be transferred to peaceful purposes.

D. To Further Reduce Strategic Nuclear Weapons Delivery Vehicles:

Further reductions in the stocks of strategic nuclear weapons delivery vehicles and agreed types of weapons designed to counter such vehicles shall be carried out in accordance with the procedure outlined in Stage I.

E. To Keep the Peace:

During Stage II, states shall develop further the peace-keeping processes of the united Nations, to the end that the United Nations can effectively in Stage III deter or suppress any threat or use of force in violation of the purposes and principles of the united Nations:

(a) States shall agree upon strengthening the structure, authority, and operation of the united Nations so as to assure that the United Nations will be able effectively to protect states against threats to or breaches of the peace.

(b) The U.N. Peace Force shall be established and progressively strengthened.

(c) States shall also agree upon further improvements and developments in rules of international conduct and in processes for peaceful settlement of disputes and differences.

STAGE III

By the time Stage II has been completed, the confidence produced through a verified disarmament program, the acceptance of rules of peaceful international behavior, and the development of strengthened international peace-keeping processes within the framework of the U.N. should have reached a point where the states of the world can move forward to Stage III. In Stage III progressive controlled disarmament and continuously developing principles and procedures of international law would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force (emphasis added) and all international disputes would be settled according to the agreed principles of international conduct.

The progressive steps to be taken during the final phase of the disarmament program would be directed toward the attainment of a world in which:

(a) States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed manpower for a U.N. Peace Force.

(b) The U.N. Peace Force, equipped with agreed types and quantities of armaments, would be fully functioning.

(c) The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the U.N. Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

(d) The peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world.

The end of Publication 7277

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY BULLETIN

Less Government, More Responsibility, And
- With God's Help -
A Better World

No. 383 April 1991

Whose Side Are They On?

by
John F. McManus

In the interest of peace, many Americans have been persuaded to support disarmament programs and to create as a substitute for each nation's military a United Nations Peace Force. Most feel certain that their own rights and the independence of their nation would in no way be placed in jeopardy. But there is a vital question few seem willing or able to ask:

Who would be left to restrain the all-powerful United Nations?

For his Secretaries of State and Defense, President John F. Kennedy selected Dean Rusk and Robert S. McNamara. Each was a member of the New York-based Council on Foreign Relations, a private organization formed in 1921 for the purpose of bringing about a one-world government.

Only nine months into his administration - on September 25, 1961, to be precise - Mr. Kennedy travelled to UN headquarters in New York to present a proposal entitled Freedom From War: The United States Program For General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World. The work of the Rusk-led State Department, with the willing acquiescence of the McNamara-led Defense Department, the proposal was published as "Department of State Publication 7277."

In his remarks before the UN, President Kennedy asked for a commitment from all nations "not to an arms race, but to a peace race - to advance together step by step, stage by stage, until general and complete disarmament has been achieved." He did not get any such commitment, yet the United States embarked on the Kennedy-launched program.

Freedom From War (or "7277," as it is frequently called) proposes three stages of disarmament ending with the transfer of the armed forces of our nation to the United Nations. As Senator Joseph Clark of Pennsylvania approvingly reminded his colleagues in a Senate speech on March 1, 1962, this program is "the fixed, determined and approved policy of the government of the United States."

A reading of the document itself confirms that disarmament "would proceed to a point where no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force...." In other words, the only significant military power left in the world would be the United Nations.

The provisions of the treacherous proposal would actually leave our nation defenseless before the UN, and before any other nation that didn't similarly disarm. And it would place the UN's superior military power in the hands of the UN's Undersecretary for Political and Security Council Affairs, the overseer of all UN military activity. This post, by virtue of a secret agreement concluded at the founding of the UN (an arrangement later confirmed by an astonished former UN Secretary General named Trygve Lie), has always been held by a communist. The man who holds it today, is Vasiliy S. Safronchuk of the Soviet Union. Unless our leaders are stopped, they will succeed in turning over our military forces to the United Nations where they will be controlled by a communist.

Since the UN was created, there have been 14 Undersecretaries for Political and Security Council Affairs. All have been communists, and all but one have come from the Soviet Union.

1946-1949 Arkady Sobolev (USSR)
1949-1953 Konstantin Zinchenko (USSR)
1953-1954 Ilya Tchernychev (USSR)
1954-1957 Dragoslav Protitch (Yugoslavia)
1958-1960 Anatoly Dobrynin (USSR)
1960-1962 Georgy Arkadev (USSR)
1962-1963 E.D. Kiselev (USSR)
1963-1965 V.P. Suslov (USSR)
1965-1968 Alexei E. Nesterenko (USSR)
1968-1973 Leonid N. Kutakov (USSR)
1973-1978 Arkady N. Shevchenko (USSR)
1978-1981 Mikhail D. Styenko (USSR)
1981-1986 Viacheslav A. Ustinov (USSR)
1987- Vasiliy S. Safronchuk (USSR)

Subverting Our Sovereignty

Are our leaders really implementing this plan? Yes, they are! The Nuclear Test Ban Treaty is part of it; the treaty banning the use of outer space for nuclear weapons is part of it; the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty is part of it; and so is the Intermediate Nuclear Forces (INF) treaty, signed by President Reagan and Soviet leader Gorbachev and ratified by the U.S. Senate in 1988.

When Freedom From War was first made public, many startled Americans tried to obtain a copy. It was quickly declared "out of print" by federal authorities. Then, it was superseded in April 1962 by a "more precise" statement of the U.S. disarmament policy in a document entitled Blueprint For the Peace Race: Outline of Basic Provisions of a Treaty on General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World.

Presented formally to an 18-nation UN Committee on Disarmament meeting in Geneva, the foreword to the Blueprint states that it doesn't cancel the plans given in Freedom From War. It merely "elaborates and extends the proposals of September 25," the date that Freedom From War was unveiled at UN headquarters by President Kennedy. In complete accord with Freedom From War, the Blueprint spells out its overall goal in the third of its three stages: "The Parties to the Treaty would progressively strengthen the United Nations Peace Force established in Stage II until it had sufficient armed forces and armaments so that no state could challenge it."

When questioned about the commitment of the United States to the Blueprint, A. Richard Richstein, General Council of the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, stated in a May 11, 1982 letter that "the United States has never formally withdrawn this proposal." In January 1991, William Nary, the official; historian of the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, confirmed again that "the proposal has not been withdrawn." Mr. Nary also confirmed that "certain features of it have been incorporated into subsequent disarmament agreements."

In summary, the plan to disarm the United States in favor of an all-powerful United Nations Peace Force is unfolding. It calls for relinquishing virtually all of our nation's military forces to a UN command whose leader, by agreement between the U.S. and the USSR during the founding sessions leading to the creation of the UN, will always be a communist. In the end, "no state could challenge" the communist-led military power of the United Nations.

This supposed "disarmament" program, therefore, is not as much about weapons elimination as it is about weapons distribution and control. If the program succeeds, only the UN and those nations skirting UN weapons prohibitions will be armed. It is remarkably similar to the drive that would outlaw private ownership of firearms. (emphasis added) If that drive should ever succeed, only the government and those who are outlaws would possess guns. Law-abiding citizens would be at their mercy in the latter case; law-abiding nations would be at the mercy of the UN and outlaw nations in the other.

Background To This Situation

How did we get into such a situation? Who are the individuals promoting such a suicidal proposal? Why is Congress going along instead of repudiating this dangerous program? How do we get out of it before it's too late?

At the founding of the United Nations in 1945, the delegation from the United States included a young State Department official named Alger Hiss. Widely acclaimed for both his ability and his enthusiasm for the world organization, he rose to become the acting secretary general of the founding UN conference. As a member of the steering and executive committees of the conference, he played a major role in drafting the UN Charter. He also helped to staff the U.S. delegation and was chosen by his peers for the prestigious task of personally transporting the Charter to the President and to the Senate for ratification.

Alger Hiss, however, was later found to have been a secret communist, more loyal to a foreign power than to the nation of his birth. A 1950 State department document named 15 other key U.S. government officials who were responsible for planning the creation of the UN. They, too, were subsequently named as secret communists by official agencies.

Five years after the 1945 founding of the United nations, official records released by the State Department# identified the individuals listed below as key U.S. contributors to the planning for the world organization. Each of the 16 was subsequently identified in sworn testimony before U.S. government agencies as a secret communist.

Alger Hiss	Nathan Gregory Silvermaster
Harry Dexter White	Harold Glasser
Virginius Frank Coe	Victor Perlo
Noel Field	Irving Kaplan
Laurence Duggan	Solomon Adler
Henry Julian Wadleigh	Abraham George Silverman
John Carter Vincent	William K. Ullman
David Weintraub	William H. Taylor

Postwar Foreign Policy Preparation, 1939-1945, U.S. State Department

---

Not only was the U.S. represented by a sizable number of communists, our nation's delegation also

contained 43 individuals who were then or soon would be members of America's leading Establishment organization, the privately-run Council on Foreign Relations. Alger Hiss himself was both a communist and a CFR member as was another U.S. member of the UN planning team, Lauchlin Currie. As communists, and as CFR members, they worked diligently to bring the world government into existence, and they labored just as hard to have the United States a part of it.

There were, of course, delegations from the USSR and the other founding nations. These were made up of communists, socialists, one-worlders, and easily manipulated starry-eyed dreamers. All were committed to world government at the expense of national sovereignty. All wanted the United Nations to be supreme. There was to be no more war as soon as the United Nations was given sufficient power, especially unchallenged military power, to keep the peace.

For the past 45 years, intense pro-UN propaganda has convinced many Americans (and many others as well) that the words "peace" and "United Nations" are virtually interchangeable. Anyone who opposes the UN risks being labelled a warmonger. Those who support the UN customarily find themselves showered with accolades.

Peace is so universally desired that almost anything seems reasonable to achieve it. Proposals to empower the UN with the world's dominant military capability have received widespread support. At first glance, the idea may seem to have some merit. A world police force formed to keep the peace. Wouldn't it be wonderful!

Suppose, however, that the unchallengeable power of the United Nations fill into the wrong hands? Suppose it ended up at the disposal of Alger Hiss and his comrades? Couldn't it be used to impose a tyranny on the rest of mankind? Wouldn't any would-be tyrant gravitate to the organization?

Even if the UN wire not run by communists, socialists, and one-worlders who despise nationhood, wouldn't the awesome power we are talking about be sufficient to corrupt anyone? Who would be able to bridle any UN leaders who had been given greater power than anyone else on earth?

Don't Discard Americanism

It can't be said too often that America is unique. Our nation began with the thunderous assertion in the Declaration of Independence that "men...are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights." According to the founding premise of this nation, rights come from God, not from government. And the declaration then declared that governments are formed solely "to secure those rights." That's all! Secure God-given rights, not provide for wants, redistribute the wealth, or make dependent serfs out of the people.

With the marvelous foundation laid in the Declaration, the men who formed this unique and wonderful nation the wrote a Constitution whose sole purpose was to govern the government, not the people. America was expected to be a nation where the government was limited by law and the people were limited by freely accepted moral codes such as those found in the Ten Commandments.

Nothing like America had ever existed in all history. And did this nation prosper! Millions left the old world to come here penniless - not to be cared for but to enjoy freedom and opportunity. America became the hope of the world - even for these who were not fortunate enough to live within our borders.

The United Nations, on the other hand, has no place for God. If rights don't come from God, the presumption is that they are granted by government. The UN actually fosters such a presumption, as can be discovered in its International Covenants on Human Rights.

What must be understood is that a government that presumes to grant fundamental rights - which is what the UN does - is a government that can suspend them at will. If the "self evident " truths in the Declaration of Independence are canceled or forgotten in favor of the UN's ways, all rights given us by our Creator will exist only at the extremely dubious pleasure of the United Nations.

The reality here is that the UN turns the entire American system on its head. To consider submitting our nation to the dictates of the anti-American, pro-communist and Godless United Nations is suicidal. Yet, this is exactly what our leaders have been working towards for several decades. Sad to say, it is perfectly obvious that this is precisely what President Bush is talking about when he repeatedly expresses his desire to create a "new world order."

Unfortunately, the desire for peace has clouded the vision of many otherwise clear-thinking Americans. Many have been persuaded to think only of the concept of "peace," but not what kind of peace. No one should ever forget that there is the peace of the grave, the peace of submission, and the communist peace that consists of no opposition to communism. Peace with justice, the goal of anyone possessing good will, is as likely under United Nations domination as is the chance that water will flow uphill.

Whenever thoughts such as these are brought to the attention of sensible Americans, enthusiasm for UN-style peace diminishes rapidly. "Let's keep our independence!" is a common response. "Why should we trust others to look after our well-being?" is another. But too few are aware of the dangers inherent in an all-powerful world government. And too few, therefore, have been guarding against transferring U.S. military forces and U.S. sovereignty to the United Nations.

The "New World Order"

In an exclusive interview published in the December 31, 1990/January 7, 1991 issue of U.S. News and World Report, President Bush called for "a reinvigorated United Nations" that he hoped would bring about the "new world order." What should be reinvigorated instead are the U.S. Declaration of Independence and Constitution.

During a January 9, 1991 press conference, Mr. Bush said that the crisis in the Middle East "has to do with a new world order [that] is only going to be enhanced if this newly activated peacekeeping function of the United Nations proves to be effective." Obviously, he considers our forces in the Middle East to have been under the UN's peacekeeping jurisdiction. And isn't it curious that this supposed "peace" organization's authority was used in starting the war in the Middle East?

Then, in his January 19, 1991 speech to the nation, the President again touted the "new world order," describing it as "an order in which a credible United Nations can use its peacekeeping role to fulfill the promise and vision of the UN's founders." He didn't remind anyone that the UN's founders were communists, socialists, one-worlders, and starry-eyed dreamers who would happily tear down the unique foundations of the United States and replace them with the UN Charter.

What To Do To Save America

Answers to some of the questions we have already raised, and to others that anyone reading this pamphlet must have, begin with an understanding of the grip on America held by the Council on Foreign Relations. Mr. Bush, a member of the CFR's Board of Directors as recently as 1979, can point to more than 350 CFR members currently serving as U.S. Government officials. A similar CFR dominance prevailed during the Reagan years and in several previous administrations.

Current U.S. Officials holding membership in the CFR include Secretary of Defense Cheney, National Security Advisor Scowcroft, Joint Chiefs Chairman Powell, CIA Director Webster, and Deputy Secretary of State Eagleburger. Don't expect any to block furtherentanglement of the United States in the UN.

There are also 16 U.S. senators and a like number of U.S. representatives who hold membership in this organization. Don't expect them to protect our nation from UN domination.

Realize too, that practically nationally important organ of the news media is led by a CFR member. Any senator or representative who wishes to receive favor from the media goes along with subverting America to internationalist goals. Any senator or representative who tries to keep our nation independent runs the risk of having the media make him seem like a lunatic.

The great majority of the American people who value their freedom and their nation's independence have to become informed and alarmed about the path down which we are being taken. There will be no change without a rising tide of indignation. And there will be no rising tide of indignation until the frightening details about the ongoing subversion of this nation have been placed in the hands of many more Americans.

Happily, there are reliable sources of information both about President George Bush's commitment to his "new world order" and about the Council on Foreign Relations itself. We highly recommend two books:

1. The Establishment's Man, by James J. Drummey, a tastefully written yet devastating expose' of the political career of George Bush;

2. The Shadows of Power, by James Perloff, a history of the Council on Foreign Relations taken from its own papers and publications.

The enemy is within the gates of our great land. Those who would deliver out nation to a UN-controlled "new world order" have achieved great power and influence. Whether they are stopped in time is up to individuals who will read a pamphlet like this one, books like those recommended above, and a great deal more information that is available to anyone. Once informed, an American worthy of the name will work with others to throw the rascals out of office, and, in the words of George Washington, "put none but Americans" in charge of guarding this nation.

See the material, prepared by Bernadine Smith of the Second Amendment Committee, for documentations of the law.

The ultimate goal to be reached in Stage III of the disarmament process is to "proceed to a point where no state [nation] would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened U.N. Peace Force..."

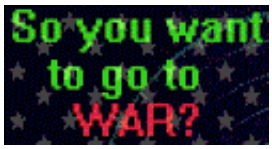
Anyone who doubts the truthfulness of what has been presented here is free to go to the library and go through the steps which have been outlined above. While you are at it, look up PublicLaw 101-216.

State Department Publication 7277 is available in electronic form as file PUB_7277.ZIP on at least the following bulletin boards:

```
Paul Revere - San Jose (408) 947-7800 or (408) 279-0872
The Rising Storm       (408) 739-8693
```

If in future years your children or grandchildren ask why you allowed their freedom to slip through your fingers, no one who has read this material will be able to say; "if only I had known." Now that you have read this, you know. The questionis; what are you going to do about it?

***Council on Domestic Relations** Home*



WATCH FOR THIS SCHOOL NOTE!

This is part of the "No Child Left Behind Act" of 2001. This is serious and should have been posted last year when we received it. Please forgive our lapse in time.

When the draft is reinstituted they'll be drafting young women as well as the young men. As we all know, time passes quickly. Remember: The young men and women in the army today -- who've been to Afghanistan and are now in Iraq and being prepared to invade Iran and Syria -- who are getting killed, dying from 'unknown causes', committing suicide, and leaving the country (going AWOL) after being there for a while, not to mention the sexual assaults on the females. . . all of them were as young as six years old during the first Gulf War (1991).

They intend for this war to go on endlessly, and they intend to use your children as their cannon fodder. The obvious first step is: do NOT allow your child to register. Although we are told "It's the LAW!", evidence points to the contrary. The focal issue for those who do not register is that they will never be able to apply for financial aide/grants from Benevolent Big Brother U.S. Government, Inc.

Many states today have passed laws that require the draft registration along with the "privilege" of getting a driver's license. You should check with your state representative and ask for the specific law (if there is one) that has implemented that process.

I do not ever want to be in a position with your precious babies to say "I told you so", or "I wish you would have listened". I guess I would never say it, and if it should come about because you refuse to listen, it wouldn't need to be said. You'd know it, and then it would/could be too late.

-- Jackie --

Watch out for this school note

Paul Vitello

March 30, 2004

The various notices from the school pour into our house daily like some slot machine jackpot of pre-sorted mail. Some days, it's one or two pieces. Some weeks, it seems like hundreds - announcing board meetings, PTA meetings, book sales, sports schedules, bus schedules, interim grades, yearbook pictures, invitations, permission slips, health notices...

It is a wide and deep river of paper, and in the currents it would be easy to miss the school

notification required under Sec. 9528 of the No Child Left Behind Act of 2001.

Think of this notification as the dangerous undertow in the river of paper from your local schools.

It is the one required under the "Armed Forces Recruiter Access to Students" section of the "No Child" law. It says that school officials are required to turn over to U.S. military recruiters the names, addresses and phone numbers of every child - male and female - enrolled in the ninth, 10th, 11th and 12 grades of your school system.

The school notice will inform you of this, and offer you a Do Not Call option whereby your child's name can be withheld from the list. If you do nothing, the recruiters may call day or night, and say what they will about the opportunities awaiting your child in the armed forces.

If that is not your idea of child guidance, you have to sign a form. The form will say something like, "I am requesting that my child's name, address and telephone number NOT be released to U.S. military recruiters..."

By all rights, the form should really say, "Please do not sell my child's name to the U.S. military so they can contact him or her without my permission ..."

The word "sell" is the proper word.The schools get money for turning over the names of your children.

To put the onus where it belongs, any school that does not turn over those names risks losing its federal funding under the law. For some schools, that means a lot of money.

So far, no schools around here have balked.

"They all know what the [No Child Left Behind] act is about," said Capt. Todd Kickbusch, commander of Army recruiting on Long Island, "and they have all been forthcoming with the information."

An informal survey indicates that between 20 percent and 30 percent of the parents in some schools ask to have their childrens' names withheld.

Whether the rest are comfortable with recruiters calling their kids - or whether the rest just happened to miss that opt-out notification form that arrived in the mail one day last fall - is anybody's guess.

"There is an ongoing discussion here about when the best time is for mailing these notices out," said Robert Schilling, executive director for administration and human resources at Massapequa High School.

Some Massapequa officials thought the Armed Forces Recruiter notice should be included in the large packet mailed to each student in late summer. This includes each child's course schedule, the name of his or her new guidance counselor, and other information that officials thought students and their parents would be sure to read. Others thought the

recruitment notice should be sent under separate cover.

For now, said Schilling, it's sent in the late summer packet. If parents complain of having missed it, that may change.

Middle-class communities are not the ones I worry about, though.

Parents with jobs and higher education tend to imagine other options than the military for their kids. The schools that will sell the highest numbers of their kids to the recruiters under Sec. 9528 are the poor ones. Bay Shore and Brentwood have already lost young men to the wars over there.

Let whoever wants to join the military go down to a recruiting office and sign up. Let him or her be 18.

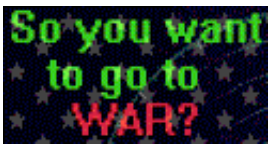
But if you do not want military recruiters calling your house while you are at work, and while your 16-year-old is perhaps playing some PlayStation war game, imagining him or herself as a master of tank maneuvering, keep an eye peeled for that notification from your school.

It will come in a pre-sorted envelope, and it's warning you about plans for the pre-sorting of your kid.

Copyright (c) 2004, Newsday, Inc.

This article originally appeared at:

http://www.newsday.com/news/columnists/ny-livit303729558mar30,0,93188.column



[So... You Want to Go to War? - Introduction]
Introduction by Jackie Patru
"Are you sure? You're willing to risk your life for. . . what? For whom? Your country needs you? To do what? To massacre innocent, defenseless people? Why? Is your country at risk? Or do you have your country confused with the corporation in Washington, D.C... the U.S. Government, Inc.? Are you willing to forfeit your life and possibly your soul in blind obedience to the government? Are you willing to become a human guinea pig to the Military/ Industrial/ Pharmaceutical complex? You will ... if you go to war.

[Watch out for this school note: Grades 9, 10, 11, 12]
It is a wide and deep river of paper, and in the currents it would be easy to miss the school notification required under Sec. 9528 of the No Child Left Behind Act of 2001. Think of this notification as the dangerous undertow in the river of paper from your local schools. It is the one required under the "Armed Forces Recruiter Access to Students" section of the "No Child" law.

We have assembled the items below into two categories. Those that are now a part of human history, and those incidents that fathers, mothers, sons, daughers, brothers, and sisters are currently living. Our purpose is to compare the abuses of our men and women in uniform from the past, to the present day reality that nothing has changed.

Think long and hard about whether to send your children off to war. For whom, and what purpose, will you allow your children to spill their blood?

Throughout History

THIS IS WAR!
An unblinking look — in words and images — at the reality of warefare. From an excellent website called the Memory Hole.

U.S. Admits It Tested Nerve Gas on It's Sailors
The Guardian — "The US has admitted that it deliberately sprayed nerve gas on its sailors in the 1960s as part of a series of tests... The Pentagon started releasing the previously classified information... after being pushed by a Democrat congressman from California, Mike Thompson. [who said] **"We now know that our military personnel were exposed to Sarin gas and VX nerve agent, which are both lethal, and other agents that are known carcinogens."**

Hundreds Died of Cancer After DU Bombing
ABC News — "Cases of cancer have been reported among Italian, Belgian, French, Dutch, Spanish and Portuguese soldiers who served a peacekeepers in Bosnia and Kosovo... Some of the victims had worn flak jackets made from shells with depleted uranium (DU), he told Reuters in an interview."

USS Liberty - Did Israel Commit One War Crime to Hide Another?
By James M. Ennes, Jr. - Survivor: "When the Liberty was attacked, Captain Joseph Tully in the aircraft carrier USS Saratoga received the ship's call for help and immediately sent jet aircraft to her assistance. Tully's jets were recalled almost immediately by orders from Washington. As a result, American jet fighter support was withheld for more than 90 minutes. By then the damage was done and 34 men were dead or dying."

Refusal To Investigate Israel's 1967 Attack on USS Liberty
Wisconsin state legislator, Marlin Schneider, was very naive when he agreed to sponsor a resolution calling for an investigation into the murder of U.S. sailors on orders of the Israeli government. He was sacked as assistant Democratic leader, removed from a leadership position and warned to: "beware of massive political contributions against me and even potential assassination."

It Continues Today

Pentagon Eyes Mass Graves (for U.S. Soldiers)
From our Iraq section.
Denver Post: "The bodies of U.S. soldiers killed by chemical or biological weapons in Iraq or future wars may be bulldozed into mass graves and burned to save the lives of surviving troops, under an option being considered by the Pentagon."

Talk of War No Deterrent for Some Looking to Military
NY Times — "Mr. Moran's former school friends also had something else to say in light of the military buildup in the Middle East: They said, "'Oh yeah, you're going to go die over there,' " he recalled. "But I was going to die over here, too, So it doesn't really matter. As a teenager, it's more of a risk to be in the streets."

"U.S. Undergoes Rapid Military Expansion" - Who Will Protect America?
USA Today — "The United States is rapidly increasing its military ties with nations large and small, thanks to the war on terrorism. . . "Overall, the American military global presence is more pervasive today than at any point in American history,": John Pike, military analyst in Washington. . . A recent Pentagon paper identifies vital American security interests in almost every part of the globe, with the notable exception of Africa.

Soldier Sues Military Over Extended Service Order
"This lawsuit seeks to stop the forced retention of men and women who have fulfilled their service obligations. When their period of enlistment ends, they should be entitled to return to their families", said attorney Michael Sorgen. The "stop loss'' order means soldiers who otherwise could leave when their commitments expire will be compelled to remain until the end of a year-long overseas deployment and up to another 90 days after returning to their home base.

Maimed in Iraq, then mistreated, neglected, and hidden in America

Female Sergeant Dead From Anthrax Shot

Retired Air Force LTC Redmond Handy, who resigned his officer's commission rather than participate in what he calls a "terrible crime against our men and women in uniform," warned "there are others currently at risk because of this flawed vaccine. I'm afraid SGT Larson's death won't be the last," he told MilitaryCorruption.com. "When will the Pentagon end this madness?"

Korean "Police Action" - American Soldiers Betrayed

From our How Wars Are Made section

"The enemy then contacted and relayed these battle plans to their communist forces in the field. The enemy knew when to move from an area and when to attack our smaller fighting forces. They knew beforehand when we were coming and how many of us there were. They knew everything about us all the time – 24 hours a day!!!"

Go ahead, guys and gals, sign up! Join the U.S. Army, Navy, Marines, or Air Force. Join the National Guard so you can be sent to Europe to disarm the Bosnians. Become an Iraqi 'Liberator', so you can kill and die for the New World Order.

Unfit Soldiers Returned to War

Guardian, UK

"A stretched Pentagon is sending unfit soldiers back to Iraq long before they are ready to serve again. Soldiers went to war with chronic illnesses such as coronary disease, mental illness, arthritis, diabetes and the nervous condition, Tourette's syndrome, or after undergoing recent surgery."

Soldier Suicides in Iraq Increase

Associated Press

"A U.S. commander warned troops Thursday to watch their friends because suicides are on the rise."

Army to Recall Former Military Members

From our Iraq section

"The Army is preparing to notify about 5,600 **retired and discharged** soldiers who are **not** members of the National Guard or Reserve that they will be **involuntarily** recalled to active duty for possible service in Iraq or Afghanistan...."

US Army forces 50,000 soldiers into extended duty

The U.S. Army has forced about 50,000 soldiers to continue serving after their voluntary stints ended under a policy called "stop-loss," but while some dispute its fairness, court challenges have fallen flat. ...With yearlong tours in Iraq and Afghanistan, some soldiers can be forced to stay in the Army an extra 18 months.

Thousands of US troops evacuated from Iraq for unexplained medical reasons

From our Iraq section

September 2003

"At no point in the last six months have the American people been told that for every soldier who has been killed in Iraq, at least another 15 have fallen so ill that they had to be flown back to the United States."

Iraq War Vets Struggle to Adjust to Lost Limbs, Flashbacks

"Unlike the young draftees of earlier wars, many of these men and women are older, with families. For them, this morphing from a fighting machine ducking bullets into a mommy or daddy packing school lunches presents a special challenge. This time the government tapped the National Guard and the Reserve to augment regular forces. Some returnees-proportionately many more than in Vietnam-have left limbs and slices of sanity on an urban battlefield as strange as the Iraq war itself."

Depleted Uranium: Dirty Bombs, Dirty Missiles, Dirty Bullets

"...eight out of 20 men who served in one unit in 2003 U.S. in Iraq now have malignancies. ... 40% of the soldiers in that unit have developed malignancies in just 16 months. ...it targets the DNA. Marion Fulk, a nuclear physical chemist retired from the Livermore Nuclear

Weapons Lab and formerly involved with the Manhattan Project, interprets the new and rapid malignancies in soldiers from the 2003 war as 'spectacular ... and a matter of concern'."

Google Video: Veteran Who Served in Iraq Tells of U.S. Atrocities

Jesse McBeth is with a group called Iraq Vets Against the War. In this video, he tells of the horrors being committed against the Iraqi people. Jesse says the people being called "insurgents" and "the enemy" in Iraq are only trying to protect their families against the invaders.

Back to "So You Want To Go To War?" | America's New War or War on Americans? | Issues Index | CDR Home

SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT
AND
NATURAL HAZARDS MITIGATION

Prepared by:

Anna K. Schwab
Research Associate
Department of City and Regional Planning
Campus Box 3140, New East Building
The University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill
Chapel Hill, NC 27599-3140
Phone: 919-942-5439
FAX 919-962-5206
E-Mail: akschwab@bellsouth.net

and

David J. Brower
Research Professor
Department of City and Regional Planning
Campus Box 3140, New East Building
The University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill
Chapel Hill, NC 27599-3140
Phone: 919-962-4775
Fax 919-962-5206
E-Mail: brower@email.unc.edu

with

The Mitigation Planning Initiative Group
Division of Emergency Management
North Carolina Department of Crime Control and Public Safety
116 West Jones Street
Raleigh, North Carolina 27603-1335

January 1999

SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT
AND
NATURAL HAZARDS MITIGATION

Living Beyond Our Means

The United States of America is fast growing beyond its limits. Our growth-acclimated society has exceeded the Earth's capacity to sustain us while we continue to follow a growth-at-all costs life style. We are consuming natural resources and producing wastes at ever-increasing rates. Non-renewable resources are being used faster than renewable substitutes are being found, and pollutants and toxins may soon reach the assimilative limit of the oceans. Clearly, these patterns of consumption and over-use are unsustainable; many believe we are approaching a point of "no return" in our relationship with the Earth. There are also those who believe that our current patterns of behavior regarding natural resources are a derelict of duty, a duty which is imposed on all living things to live within the carrying capacity of their environment.

These unsustainable patterns permeate nearly every aspect of our collective lives. We are even transgressing the limits placed upon us by the natural world in our choices of "habitat," and have pushed development into areas which are inappropriate or dangerous for human settlement. Human activity is routinely located so that it creates a serious threat to ourselves as well as to a wide variety of natural resources and functions, many of which are beneficial to people as well as valuable in and of themselves as part of an inter-related living ecosystem.

Level, dry, and stable construction sites are long gone in many communities, yet the pressure to build more commercial venues, production facilities, employment centers,

and residential units continues to be steady and strong in much of the country. Left to develop are only previously unused lands - wetlands, mangroves, oceanfront beaches and dunes, floodplains, steep slopes, fault zones, fire-prone areas, and other wild spaces. Many are altered to suit the builders' needs - wetlands are drained, dunes are leveled, vegetation is planted in fire-break zones - and the natural integrity of the area is forever impugned. In choosing these building sites and changing the landscape, we not only lose the inherent value of these areas, but we also expose ourselves to forces beyond our control.

Natural Hazards and Disasters

The forces to which our development decisions expose us often present themselves as "natural hazards," including such recurring extreme events as floods, earthquakes, hurricanes, erosion, wildfires, tornadoes, and volcanic eruptions. These occurrences are indeed tragic for the people living in the area who lose homes, farms, businesses, family and loved ones. However, despite the magnitude of a particular disaster from the human perspective, most such incidents themselves, while perhaps unusual, are not an aberration of nature or "freak" occurrence.

True, these events can result in massive damage to the ecological environment - fire can destroy grasslands and forests, coastal storms can move barrier islands, tornadoes can uproot trees, earthquakes can alter the landscape. Yet these occurrences, as well as their destructiveness, are part of the natural system. Mother Nature is amazingly recuperative from the forces of wind, rain, fire and earth, and the natural environment can regenerate with remarkable resiliency, often restoring habitats and ecosystems in time for

the next generation of plant and animal life to begin anew in a continuous cycle of destruction and renewal.

For instance, a flood, even one as monumental as that which occurred in the Midwest in 1993, is a naturally occurring, inevitable, largely unstoppable geophysical phenomenon. Since the dawn of time, riverine systems of the world have dealt with water flows that exceed the capacity of their channels by allowing the excess to spread out over the adjacent floodplain. Such events are an integral aspect of the life of a river, and occur as a result of rainfall, snowmelt, and other intrinsic components of the Earth's hydrological cycle. The floodplain is designed to absorb the overflow of its river, dissipating the impact of flooding over a wider area. This process has resulted in riparian soils that are rich in alluvial deposits, highly beneficial for the growing of crops and attractive for the establishment of settlements on the river's banks.

It is not until the crops are planted and the communities built that flooding can be characterized as *hazardous*. It is only when the man-made environment intersects with the extreme events of nature that "disasters" result. *Disasters* occur when human activity, such as construction and agriculture, take place in the path of the forces of nature. The human environment, particularly the built environment, is not nearly as resilient or recuperative as the natural environment, and the occurrence of a natural hazard can result in the debilitation or destruction of an entire community for many years following the event. In typically anthropocentric posture, then, we consider the naturally occurring geophysical processes of the Earth as hazardous when they prove detrimental to *human* lives and property, rather than examine our own behavior.

Human Geohazards

To a large degree the level of vulnerability of a particular community to hazard events can be attributed to the recognition and acceptance (or lack thereof) of the dichotomous relationship between natural geophysical events, such as floods, and human activity, such as development. In addition to a tendency to underestimate the forces of nature, the relationship between these geophysical events and human activity is often more complex than humans merely "getting in the way" of naturally occurring phenomena. In some instances, human activities can themselves exacerbate or even cause hazards and create disasters. "Human geohazards" is a term that describes human enterprise that accelerates or interferes with an otherwise innocuous natural process.

For instance, not only does inadequately planned and designed development often place people and property in harm's way, such development can also negatively impact the natural environment within which structures are built. The natural functions of the ecosystem can thus become greatly impaired, reducing the ability of the environment to absorb the impact of future hazard events. A cycle of lowered protection and higher levels of loss ensues in these communities. Consider buildings located on the site of leveled or reduced ocean front dunes. While providing a lovely view and easy beach access to the occupants, such ill-advised structures are subject to the full impact of coastal storms as well as the ravages of normal rates of shoreline erosion. Not only has this type of development placed people and property in harm's way, it may have ramifications beyond the immediate and obvious dangers; pollution runoff and exacerbated sedimentation rates can damage nearby wetlands and coral reefs, reducing their ability to deflect some of the stresses associated with wave action, flooding, and hurricane impact.

Furthermore, the structures themselves can become floating battering rams or wind-borne missiles during violent storm events, creating an increased risk of damage to neighboring buildings and imperiling human lives.

Structural Solutions

Traditional attempts to manage the intersection of geophysical events and human behavior have focused on physical manipulation of the natural environment. While in some instances structural activities are the most practicable and provide the greatest degree of protection, ironically these engineering methods sometimes worsen the very problems which they were designed to solve (if not at home, then downstream), creating their own "geohazard." For years, property owners along the Atlantic coast have attempted to slow down the rate of erosion which in some areas steadily eats away at their lots and threatens their cottages, condominiums, and hotels by setting up hardened structures perpendicular to the shoreline. These groins and jetties are designed to "capture" the downshore drift of sand that occurs naturally along the coastline. Happy owners find "their" beach accreting nicely with the captured sand, protecting their investment for a few more years (or at least until the next big storm). However, just a short walk down the beach will reveal that lots on the downshore side of the groin or jetty are experiencing accelerated erosion. These lots have been deprived of the sand that would have naturally been deposited on the beach by the longshore current, sand which is now lying on the beach of upshore neighbors. These downshore property owners are thus put at increased risk from storm damage and rapid erosion. Clearly, this irresponsible

method of preventing a natural hazard has only served to make the condition more hazardous for others.

A similar problem has occurred in some river communities, which have built extensive levees to prohibit riverine floodwaters from encroaching upon their settlements. By doing so, however, discharge in excess of the river channel's normal capacity is prevented from reaching its floodplain. In such a case, the flood waters have not been eliminated, they have merely been transferred elsewhere; the flow of water has no alternative but to continue until such place as it can dissipate, often into the nearest community without containment works, or to breach the levee and flood the community it was designed to protect.

Not only do structural engineering methods have the potential to create a "human geohazard," the level of damage that results is often greatly exaggerated as well. By encouraging intensive land uses to take place in the floodplain or on oceanfront beaches, for example, protection via engineering devices may create a false sense of security, leading to further development in these hazardous areas and contributing to an increase in the community's vulnerability to future hazard damage.

A New Approach to Development Decision-Making

It is clear, then, that our current modus operandi cannot be continued indefinitely. Human use (over-use) of the world's resources, including our methods of staking out new territory, are "unsustainable." That is, we cannot expect to carry on at this rate with the same returns forever, and without irreparable damage to ourselves and future generations. In fact, children alive today will in all likelihood face a very different world when they are

adults and making development decisions of their own. We must do what is in our power now to see that we do not limit their choices through thoughtless decisions we make.

Fortunately, *sustainable development* has emerged as a paradigm with the potential to give human beings the perspective and the power they need to rediscover our proper niche in the Earth's panoply. Indeed, sustainable development may be seen as a moral imperative, that we must pursue more thoughtful ways, must change our values and assumptions, must consider beyond the here-and-now.

The concept of *natural hazard mitigation* falls neatly under the broader umbrella of sustainable development as one of the ways by which we can change our current self- and eco-destructive habits. With hazard mitigation as one of the pillars of sustainable development, we can make our development decisions in such a way as to make the built environment more resilient to the impacts of natural hazards, thereby decreasing the future vulnerability of human life and property while bolstering the long-term viability of natural ecosystems and human communities.

Defining Sustainable Development and Hazard Mitigation

While the literature is replete with definitions of sustainable development, the one that is nearly universally accepted today emanates from the report published in 1987 by the United Nations' World Commission on Environment and Development entitled *Our Common Future*, commonly referred to as the Brundtland Report. *Sustainable development* is *"development that meets the needs of the present without compromising the ability of future generations to meet their own needs."*

There are also myriad interpretations of what constitutes hazard mitigation, but one standard definition used by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) describes *natural hazard mitigation* as "*any action taken to reduce or eliminate the long-term risk to human life and property from natural hazards."* This can involve a variety of activities ranging from minor structural changes to an existing building that make it more resistant to the impacts of natural hazards (such as extra nails to hold roofing material in place during high winds) to major avoidance policies which permanently remove particularly hazardous areas from the development marketplace (such as public acquisition of hazardous sites).

The Shared Principles of Sustainable Development and Hazard Mitigation

Neither sustainable development nor hazard mitigation are brand new ideas. Yet it is not until recently that these concepts have become widely recognized as legitimate, "doable" principles to be incorporated into decision-making. And it is not until even more recently that that the two concepts have been coupled as complementary methods for reaching the same broad goals. While the concept of sustainable development may be wider in scope, both concepts clearly have many salient aspects in common.

The first such important common element is the recognition that these are *qualitative* concepts, and do not necessarily involve quantitative measures. Sustainable development communicates a concern with *what kind* of development, rather than how much, while hazard mitigation encourages development that is built to standards designed to withstand likely hazard impacts and is located in areas that minimize those impacts. Neither principle necessarily proposes a "no growth" policy for communities to become

less vulnerable and more sustainable. Rather, these concepts advocate for the safe accommodation of future population rise through conscientiously controlled growth and development.

The second common bond between the concepts of sustainable development and hazard mitigation involves an ethic of conservation and preservation. Natural hazard mitigation calls for conservation of natural and ecologically sensitive areas, such as wetlands, floodplains and dunes, features which enable the environment to efficiently and cost-effectively absorb some of the impact of hazardous events. These ecosystems also serve as important pollution filters, as well as provide habitat for a number of species of fish and wildlife. In this way, preservation and protection for mitigation follow one of the fundamental premises of sustainable development: that we respect our natural heritage and allow its systems to operate as designed, without alteration or interference. By allowing the environment to perform its functions unimpaired, mitigation-through-preservation programs can help communities attain a level of sustainability, ensuring public and environmental health for the community as a whole.

Third, proponents of sustainable development theory recognize that our economic structure and the natural environment are not necessarily in conflict, but instead are irrevocably interconnected and interdependent. Despite our seeming "dominance" over the natural world, humans are still dependent upon the bounty of Mother Nature for our own viability. This is clearly evident in our reliance on the Earth's natural resources for survival. However, natural ecosystems that are not operating at optimum levels due to pollution or other human-induced trauma do not produce the staples of a firm economy. In turn, economies that are faltering do not allow people the "luxury" to invest wisely and

consider the long-term, which can often put natural resources in peril as they are exploited for immediate gain. A vicious cycle of environmental degradation and economic decline may then be established, producing a severely lowered quality of life for people, and an uncertain future for the vitality of the area's ecosystems.

Hazard mitigation can play a vital role in maintaining a balance between a community's economic condition and its natural setting. A core assumption of mitigation strategy is that current dollars invested in mitigation will significantly reduce the demand for future dollars by lessening the amount needed for emergency recovery, repair and reconstruction following a hazard event. A greater degree of community resiliency to the impacts of natural hazards enables local businesses and industries to re-establish themselves in the wake of a disaster, getting the economy back on track sooner and with less interruption in the flow of goods and services.

Mitigation can also provide a degree of socioeconomic continuity in the community by reducing the social upheaval that often accompanies a hazardous event. Damage to transportation and communication systems, dislocation of people, loss or interruption of jobs, and closing or disabling of businesses, schools and social centers often create personal and family stress for disaster victims in addition to financial hardship. By minimizing the causes of these stress factors, untold repercussions of disasters may be avoided, including such human tragedies as domestic violence, child abuse, depression and anxiety, and even suicide, all of which have been shown to increase in the aftermath of severe disasters.

Fourth, sustainable development implies a change in values, and speaks in terms of *needs* not desires. Adherence to the principles of sustainable development does not

guarantee a life of luxury for all, but neither does it demand major sacrifice. We must be willing to give up the oceanfront homesite when a structure there is clearly in a fragile and hazardous location. We must cease to view ourselves as merely consumers of the world's goods, and instead we must recognize our role as stewards of the planet.

Fifth, to bring these measures of sustainability to fruition, sustainable development theory requires that we focus on intergenerational equity: we must meet the needs of the present generation, but not at the expense of what future generations may need. In similar forward-looking fashion, hazard mitigation requires that we build, rebuild, and plan for today's development while considering the impact of hazards yet to come on inhabitants in the years ahead. A community's future vulnerability can be determined by projecting various development scenarios, and assessing the number of people that would experience harm and amount of property that would be damaged were a hazard event to occur. Armed with such knowledge, proactive communities can take action to reduce this level of vulnerability, strengthening the community as a whole for today and tomorrow.

Implementation at the Local Level: Controlling Growth and Development

While these shared principles of sustainable development and natural hazard mitigation intimate that the focus is solely directed toward global concerns, the very nature of the concepts makes them decidedly local in nature. It is at the local level that most land use patterns are determined, infrastructure is designed and provided, and many other development issues are decided. It is also at the local level that hazards are experienced and losses are suffered most directly. Because of our decentralized approach

to many of these types of issues, there is much within the power of a typical unit of local government to bring about a sustainable and mitigative approach to growth and development within its jurisdiction.

Many American communities have already instituted programs designed to influence various characteristics of growth within their planning jurisdictions, such as the type, amount, density and timing of new development that will be permitted. Local measures are also routinely employed to control the overall mix of land uses to ensure that incompatibility and inefficient use of resources are minimized. Other tools available to local governments are used to reduce or distribute the costs of growth. This includes reducing economic costs, referring to avoidable financial outlays associated with new development, as well as distributional costs, which entails distributing the economic costs of growth among current and incoming residents fairly and equitably. Environmental costs are also influenced by local action, in order to reduce the damage to natural ecosystems that can result from ungoverned development. These local growth management activities can be used to promote a higher quality of life, a safer built environment, and sustainable patterns of growth and development in the communities which choose to engage in them.

Controlling Growth and Development: The Tools of Local Government

There are many opportunities open to communities that wish to guide their growth and development in a principled and responsible fashion. The police power, which is bestowed upon local governments by the State in which they are located, authorizes local government actions that protect the public health, safety and general welfare. In fact, it

can be argued that local governments are under an *affirmative duty* to promote the health, safety, and general welfare of their citizens; it can be further argued that refraining from managing growth and development in a responsible manner is a dereliction of that duty.

As a general rule, local governments have four major areas of authority, all of which can be infused with the ethics of sustainable development as that community expresses and implements them, and carried out so that the principles of mitigation are followed. The first such category of government activity is *regulation,* which includes regulation over land uses, as well as other human activities. Regulation of land uses can take many forms, including the enactment of zoning ordinances, subdivision regulations, planned unit or cluster development provisions, floodplain management ordinances, critical area management laws, and numerous other regulatory activities.

Of all the local regulatory options, zoning is perhaps the most ubiquitous. A zoning ordinance authorizes the government to divide its jurisdiction into various zones, and designate which types of land uses will be permitted in each zone. Zoning can be used as an effective tool for achieving a wide variety of mitigative goals, such as easing congestion on public roadways, thereby augmenting evacuation capacity; reducing undue concentrations of the local population which may be at risk from natural hazards; limiting the density and/or increasing the minimum lot size of parcels located in designated hazard areas; restricting development in areas with inadequate access to protection services, such as fire or emergency medical services; and zoning to preserve natural areas that mitigate against hazards, such as wetlands and dunes.

In addition to zoning, many local communities enact subdivision ordinances as a method to control development. Subdivision regulations are activated upon the division

of land for development or sale, and while they do not control the type and quality of development as directly as does zoning, they can serve several mitigation objectives. Subdivision ordinances can be quite effective in controlling flooding, by prohibiting the subdividing of land that lies within mapped floodplains. When other types of hazard areas are officially mapped by the local government, subdivision ordinances can prohibit subdivision of parcels located in these areas as well. Many communities also include standards for infrastructure and facilities provided by developers in their subdivision regulations, as well as performance standards for the buildings. These provisions can be quite effective for ensuring that infrastructure and facilities are adequate for the hazard risk posed in that area, including such fundamentals as sufficient drainage and stormwater management facilities. Subdivision ordinances can also require that buildings be sited away from hazard-prone sections of land parcels, such as shoreline erosion points, or that developers undertake specific mitigative activities, such as protecting or creating wetlands, augmenting dune systems, or planting vegetative buffers.

Local ordinances that regulate planned unit developments or cluster development can be another useful legal tool when enacted with sustainable development and hazard mitigation as a guide. These ordinances typically allow density of new development to be concentrated at higher than normal levels in certain parts of the parcel being developed. The remaining land is then designated for less-intensive uses. This approach can effectively preserve open space and protect sensitive natural areas or high-hazard areas.

Environmental quality and hazard mitigation through regulation can be implemented by local communities through management of critical or sensitive areas within their jurisdictions. For instance, many governments have realized the value of

wetland preservation and estuarine or riparian habitat protection, and have enacted ordinances that prohibit development in or around areas that serve as essential habitat, pollutant filters, and storage areas for flood waters. Other communities restrict the grading of hillsides and limit development on slopes prone to landslides through soil conservation and steep slope preservation programs. Such measures can control erosion and stabilize slopes by prohibiting inappropriate land disturbance processes, or by requiring terracing or planting of vegetation. Shoreline communities may choose to call for preservation of beaches and dunes through shoreline setbacks that establish a minimum distance between the shoreline and where buildings will be permitted. These measures allow the beach and dune systems to act as a first line of defense against the impacts of wind and waves, as well as keep intact these ecologically critical areas.

By enacting such regulatory provisions, the community is promoting sustainable patterns of development that decrease the level of vulnerability to natural hazards, while at the same time enhancing water quality, preserving wildlife habitat, conserving the natural environment, and enhancing the quality of life for citizens.

The second major power of local government in addition to regulation is *taxation*, which extends beyond the mere collection of revenue, and can have a profound impact on the pattern of development in the community. For instance, some communities use a preferential or use-value assessment system for taxing certain types of property that are environmentally sensitive or otherwise valuable to the community, including farmland, forestland, historical properties, open space, wetlands, or riparian areas. Under this type of program, certain parcels of land are assessed according to their current income-producing capacity, rather than their value on the open market. This results in a reduced

tax burden on lands that are under development pressure, but which are valuable in their current low-intensity state or would be hazardous to develop.

Land gains taxation involves assessing property in inverse proportion to the amount of time the land is held, thereby discouraging speculation. Similar taxation devices include transfer taxes, assessed against the sellers of land of certain types of uses, and development taxes, which are charged against developers upon the conversion of land to uses of greater intensity. Although these taxation methods may not provide for long-term protection, they can provide a disincentive to convert land to a higher density thereby slowing rapid growth in a community, particularly in high-hazard areas, such as floodplains. Land transfer taxes have been used to fund *land banks*, allowing the community to purchase open space or other types of conservation easements, protecting the land from inappropriate development.

Some communities have instituted impact fees or system development charges that require developers to contribute to the financial outlays imposed upon the local jurisdiction to support the new development. The amount charged is proportional to the cost of the impact that that development will cause. Such fees are typically used to provide for improvements such as roads, water, sewer, and schools, but can also be employed to provide hazard mitigation features, such as flood storage facilities in areas where new development will contribute to an increase in flood heights.

While impact fees are a use-based charge against new development, exactions require developers to directly invest in the facility and service needs created by their projects. Cash exactions can be put towards on or off-site improvements, including such mitigative uses as post-storm reconstruction funds, while exactions in the form of a land

dedication or grant to the community can be used to acquire open space in floodplains or other hazard-prone areas.

The power of *acquisition* is a third useful government tool for pursuing sustainable development goals as well as hazard mitigation in a community. This includes the power of eminent domain, as well as the authority to purchase property on the free market. The community can thus proactively acquire land to absolutely control its use, thereby removing the property from development potential. The community may also acquire easements in sensitive or hazardous lands, including negative easements, which prevent the owner of the property from building or engaging in other specified uses, and affirmative easements, whereby the public is granted a right to use the property in a specified manner, such as for beach access. In many areas of the country non-profit land trusts and conservancies have played a vital role in the acquisition and management of environmentally sensitive, hazardous, or other important lands, often in cooperative ventures with local governments. Land trusts can be used to promote farmland conservation, provision of sites for low-income housing, public recreation, nature areas, and other sustainable uses.

Spending is the fourth major power, whereby local governments make expenditures of public funds that impact on the community. Government expenditures include payment for public infrastructure such as parks, roads, water and sewer lines, and public buildings, as well as payment for public services, such as police and fire protection. The decision of when and where to provide infrastructure and services in large part determines where, when and how intensely development will take place in the jurisdiction. The spending decisions made by local governments can be effective in

directing new development away from hazardous and otherwise inappropriate areas, and maintaining a level of growth that is conducive to the long-term viability of the community.

Capital improvements programming is one method local governments can use to define when, where and what level of municipal services will be supplied. Setting up a capital improvements spending timetable can be very effective at managing growth, since few developers can afford to provide all the facilities and services that their projects will require without some public investment. Development can therefore be effectively limited in hazard or otherwise sensitive areas if the community does not extend infrastructure to these places.

Some communities have imposed concurrency or adequate public facilities requirements on new development as part of their spending program. These provisions are implemented to ensure that public services are provided simultaneously with the demand for those services (concurrency) or that a certain level of services be made available upon completion of the development project or within a designated time period following (adequate public facilities). These practices can be used to direct development into areas that are less hazard-prone, although if not implemented carefully they can also produce the opposite effect. Creation of urban service districts in conjunction with concurrency and adequate public facilities requirements can help shift the direction of growth into appropriate locations, by defining where certain services will and will not be provided within the community.

Windows of Opportunity

Despite the wide array of tools and techniques that are available to governments to operationalize the principles of sustainability and mitigation, one of the roadblocks to implementation is the fact that much of the land within local jurisdictions has already been developed according to practices and traditions that are far from sustainable. Ironically, the time immediately following a natural disaster provides a community with a unique window of opportunity for inserting an ethic of sustainability in guiding development and redevelopment in high-risk areas. With forethought and planning, communities that are rebuilt in the aftermath of a natural hazard can be built back so that they are more resilient to future hazards, breaking the pattern of repeated hazard-destruction-rebuilding. At the same time, the community is given the opportunity to incorporate other attributes of sustainability into its "second chance" development, such as energy efficiency, affordable housing, use of recycled building materials, reduction of water use, and environmental protection.

A Moral Obligation

The holistic approach of infusing hazard mitigation into the major tenets of sustainable development and using the principles to guide future decision-making is considered by some to be our ethical obligation to future generations, our children, and grandchildren. At the very least, we have some duty to refrain from detracting from the long-term viability of our living places. Many would say we have an affirmative duty to increase their safety over time, a duty which can only be fulfilled through hazard mitigation. We must do what is within our power to make the future safer. We have control in terms of land use, the direction and nature of economic development, capital

facilities and societal infrastructure, and all these will impact the vulnerability of our descendants. It is therefore incumbent upon us as thinking, reasoning beings to minimize those impacts.

We do not imply that answering this ethical call to duty is as simple as doing what's "right." Once the moral issue is raised, often even more questions arise than before regarding the duties and obligations that are owed, by whom, and to whom. Indeed, there are many and disparate players in the movement towards sustainability, each with a valid role to play, but often at odds with one another.

Competing Values

In the context of hazard mitigation we can see the tensions between ethical responsibilities. Government agencies and regulators; the private sector, including building owners, corporations, and merchants; professionals in architecture, construction, engineering and related fields; as well as individuals such as homeowners, consumers, farmers, residents and tax payers all play a role in affecting our present and future vulnerability. Although all these players may act with the best intentions, each may have a limited view of what sustainability or mitigation should involve, according to its own interests.

Sometimes judgments must be made as to relative priorities between values such as protection of public health and safety versus protection of property. Most people would probably choose human lives over financial concerns in an emergency situation; however, arguments for property protection where the danger to life and limb is not immediate can (and have been) made.

The precedence of protection of the natural environment over protection of development may also cause a series of "tradeoffs" among values that appear to be incompatible. We are duty-bound to pass on a natural legacy to future generations. This we cannot do if the physical manifestations of such a legacy are allowed to be destroyed by impacts which we can take steps to lessen. Yet many feel these steps are taken at the expense of private property rights, which, in this country, are deemed by some to be nearly inviolate. Setback lines, for instance, commonly prohibit construction in oceanfront erodible areas, areas which are very vulnerable to coastal storm and erosion hazards. While an effective mitigation technique, such regulations prevent developers from creating jobs for local residents, increasing the local tax base, realizing their own economic gain, and providing housing consumers the opportunity to purchase property there.

A moral quandary may also arise when choices appear to pit environmental protection against public health and safety. For instance, while a community may expand its road and bridge system to increase the efficiency and capacity of evacuation routes in the event of a natural hazard, the construction may prove detrimental to fragile ecosystems. It could also lead to unanticipated impacts if such road work encourages denser development in areas that hitherto had been of limited accessibility.

Multi-Objective Solutions

Despite the many differing ethical priorities involved, there are often alternative solutions that can protect people, property, and the economy as well as advance our role as stewards of the natural environment. In fact, the most effective mitigation strategies

involve protecting and restoring the natural functions of the ecosystem, with the dual purpose of environmental protection *and* life and property protection. For example, conservation of wetlands promotes flood control, and preservation of the coastal dune system provides a natural seawall. In turn, these protected areas will withstand the impacts of natural hazards much more steadfastly, thereby safeguarding both the public and private investments made in improvements in proximity to these natural features, and preventing the economic calamity that can occur when development takes place on sites where natural mitigation measures have been removed.

Some scholars have expanded the ethic of conservation and protection to include a "restorative" value. According to this view, it is not enough to maintain the existing natural environment. Since the destruction and degradation of the environment that has occurred already in many places has lead to many of our worst disasters, we are not carrying out our duty adequately by merely continuing the status quo. We must instead act upon the moral duty to rectify the damage that has been done, and enhance, not just preserve our natural defense mechanisms.

Defining Our Ethical Obligation: To Whom Is Our Duty Owed?

Solutions such as these are more likely to emanate from a milieu of expansive thinking about the ethics of our development decisions. In particular, we must throw open wide the definition of to whom our moral duty is owed. Not only must we consider our temporal wards - those future generations whose well-being is entrusted to us - we must also expand our sense of spatial responsibility. We can no longer take a parochial attitude with regards to our moral obligations; the geographic scope of hazard mitigation

and sustainable development theory requires that we consider much more than the immediate vicinity in which we live. Because the consequences of pollution and misuse of natural resources transgress jurisdictional lines, a wide-angle view is critical to overcome the artificial limits that are imposed by the politically delineated boundaries which separate our communities. Actions taken and decisions made in one jurisdiction can have profound ramifications for neighboring towns, states, and regions. In a ripple-like effect, even the world at large is impacted by individual and collective behavior. Our "neighbors" are citizens of the world, some of whom are not yet born. When we consider our alternatives, development decisions should always be made for the wider moral community.

A Dynamic Duo

It is clear that there is much that can be done at the local level to promote development that is sustainable, including land uses that help mitigate the impacts of natural hazards. However, the local implementation of various tools and techniques does not imply a quest to reach nirvana. Sustainable development is process-oriented, and does not focus on a static world order; instead, it involves a dynamic, evolutionary continuum of action that will forever need readjusting to fulfill its mission. As a part of this movement, hazard mitigation must also be seen as more than an end-state. We do not merely nail shutters over the windows when gale force winds are predicted. Instead, hazard mitigation involves a constant search for ways to incorporate mitigative concepts into development decisions to reduce our vulnerability to natural hazards for today and tomorrow.

We received the following article from Charlie Peters. E-Mail information was left in tact.

From: "Charlie Peters" <cappcharlie@earthlink.net>
To: Jackie Patru
Subject: Sovereignty no mach for WTO
Date: Tuesday, July 04, 2000 6:13 PM

Source URL: http://www.eco.freedom.org/el/20000701/wto.shtml

"Fines imposed by the WTO are not the slap-on-the-wrist variety. The U.S. said no to British Petroleum's [BP] wish to ship gasoline with the additive MTBE into the United States. The WTO said this is a violation of their rules and slapped the U.S. with a $360 million fine, according to Congressman Bart Stupak (D-MI). "When the WTO kicks in, sovereignty is kicked out," Stupak says...

Sovereignty no match for WTO

By Henry Lamb

The debate surrounding the proposal by Congressman Ron Paul (R-TX) to withdraw from the World Trade Organization (WTO), revealed a wide chasm between the fundamental beliefs of the people who represent us in Congress. Paul says that our participation in the WTO results in an erosion of national sovereignty. Congressman Doug Bereuter (D-NE) says that it does not. Moreover, Bereuter says that "no significant scholars" suggest that American participation in the WTO results in a loss of national sovereignty.

Both can't be right.

Bereuter obviously has not met Lewellyn H. Rockwell, Jr., world renowned economic scholar, and president of the Von Mises Institute, who says "We should toss the WTO into the dustbin of history..." because "What appears to be a step in the right direction towards greater liberty in trade across borders turns out to be a leap into world statism."

The WTO agreement requires participating nations to conform their laws to comply with WTO rulings. This language clearly defines the ruling of the WTO to be superior to laws passed by Congress. How can this situation not be a loss of national sovereignty?

Congressman Phil Crane (R-IL) has the answer. He says that the United States is not compelled to change its laws, even though we have agreed to do so by accepting the WTO Agreement. Should the U.S. fail to conform its laws to WTO rulings, the agreement authorizes the WTO to impose fines of its choosing as long as the U.S. remains in non-compliance.

When any foreign government has the authority to order the United States to change its laws, and enforce that order by imposing fines, it doesn't take too much of a scholar to recognize that U.N. sovereignty is more sovereign than U.S. sovereignty. Crane says this is not a loss of sovereignty, "it's just the price we have to pay for not playing by the rules."

Fines imposed by the WTO are not the slap-on-the-wrist variety. The U.S. said no to British

Petroleum's wish to ship gasoline with the additive MTBE into the United States. The WTO said this is a violation of their rules and slapped the U.S. with a $360 million fine, according to Congressman Bart Stupak (D-MI). "When the WTO kicks in, sovereignty is kicked out," Stupak says.

Congressman Jack Metcalf (R-WA) pointed out that the U.S. Constitution clearly places the responsibility for regulating foreign trade upon the Congress. The WTO usurps that responsibility.

Phil Crane sees it differently. He says Congress has no problem delegating responsibility for regulating trade to the Commerce Committee, and various sub-committees. To Crane, delegating the responsibility for regulating trade to the WTO follows the same reasoning.

The major difference, of course, is that no American has the chance to vote for or against, any member of the WTO which has the final say on trade regulations; the work of Congressional committees ultimately has to be voted on by the full Congress, each member of which is directly accountable to American voters.

Nearly every speaker who stood to oppose the Paul proposal, began their presentation with a litany of WTO problems that need to be corrected. Most of the opposition speakers took the position that the WTO should be reformed, but that the U.S. should remain a member while working for reform.

The WTO is accountable to no other political power, and can be reformed only by an extraordinary majority of the 135 WTO member nations. The U.S. has one vote, and no veto power. Congressmen have no power at all to influence the WTO. Representative Helen Chenoweth-Hage said that Congressmen were not even allowed access to the recent WTO meeting in Seattle.

The issues of national sovereignty and Constitutional authority were systematically ignored by the speakers who opposed the Paul resolution. Tom Reynolds (R-NY) touted the WTO and pointed to an increase in exports of $235 billion since the WTO came into existence. Peter Visclosky (D-IN) quickly countered that during the same period, our overall trade deficit had grown by $300 billion, a fact conveniently ignored by WTO supporters.

WTO supporters tried to cast opponents as "isolationists," and conjured up images of the depression and world wars that would follow withdrawal from the WTO. During the period between 1947 and 1995, foreign trade was conducted under the GATT (General Agreement on Tarriffs and Trade), a period that saw the greatest global economic expansion in the history of the world. GATT had no authority to impose fines or require conformity to its rules.

Supporters of the WTO (opponents of the Paul proposal), displayed an alarming willingness to look the other way when confronted with the fundamental principles of national sovereignty and Constitutional authority. Even Larry Combest (R-TX), Chairman of the Agriculture Committee expressed more concern about maintaining world markets through the WTO than about Constitutional principles. He used the 1980 grain embargo, which would not be allowed by the WTO, as an example of what could be avoided through the WTO.

Whether or not Combest agreed with the decision in 1980, it was made through the Constitutional process. Congress could have reversed the President's decision. If the people of America disagreed with the policy, the people could remove the policy makers. In fact, they did just that. But Americans have no such recourse when the WTO makes policy decisions with which they disagree. The WTO consists of appointed bureaucrats elected by no one, accountable to no one,

who operate in secret, doing whatever they wish, subject to whatever influence offers the greatest prize.

Ron Paul is right. The WTO offers nothing to the people of America that cannot be achieved without the loss of sovereignty and the erosion of Constitutional authority. The global economic engine that is America can play a major leadership role in the world without yielding one ounce of sovereignty to an international body. Congress should reclaim its Constitutional responsibility to regulate foreign trade, and answer Congressman Jack Metcalf's question: "If Congress doesn't protect national sovereignty, who will?"

Congress did not protect our national sovereignty. Ron Paul's resolution to withdraw from the WTO was rejected by a vote of 363 to 56.

[CDR NOTE: – If Congress doesn't protect national sovereignty, WHO WILL??? In the 'pecking order' under the Constitution, the legislatures of the several autonomous states – have the power to INSTRUCT their U.S. Senators. The 17th (invalid - not properly ratified) Amendment changed ONLY the method of voting for U.S. Senators. It in no way nullified the power and responsibility of the state legislatures to instruct and – if necessary – recall U.S. Senators who do not protect the interest of their respective states.]

Regional Governance

Regionalism: Sneaking America into World Government

By Jackie Patru

A thumbnail sketch of "the method whereby would-be world rulers intend to control every aspect of our lives. Without the full implementation of Regional Governance, their plan for world dominance cannot succeed."

Beware Metro Regional Government

By Phoebe Courtney, 1973

This out-of-print book is so important we transcribed its entire contents for your reading. A must read to understand how regional governance is being implemented; by whom; and for what reason. A complicated system explained simply and thoroughly.

Ridge Applauds Move Toward Regionalization

Pennsylvania Governor Tom Ridge called the "because-we've-always-done-it-this-way" mentality that exists in tiny power bases masked as municipal governments "parochial." He said geographic borders once held sacred have become "undeniably artificial."

Do We Need the States?

By Piers von Simson, New York Times, 1971

"State government is either distrusted or ignored or both... A possible solution to the problem lies in regionalization, in abolishing the states."

Here Comes the Ameri-Dollar!

And there goes the U.S. of A.! World Regionalism in action! "U.S. dollar becomes legal currency in El Salvador on New Year's Day" Panama, Argentina and Communist Cuba already use the dollar. Ecuador will adopt the dollar in September; Guatemala plans to in May.

Government Will Control All Land

Phillip County News, Jan. 4, 1934

"Use of all land, public and private will be controlled by the federal government in the future, Assistant Secretary of Agriculture Rexford Tugwell predicted this week."

It's Been Going On For a Long Time!

"Governor Martin To Seek Centralization - To Ask Changes in Plans of State Government - WANTS MORE POWERS": Circa **1934**

Nine Groups Instead of the 48 States

N.Y. Times Magazine, 1935

"Since, obviously, there is political dynamite in any proposal to abolish States... no one has yet dared to broach publicly the thesis that the abolition would be in the public interest and is, in fact, a distinct possibility in the some-what distant future." Could 70 years be considered the 'some-what distant future?

1942 World Map - Post W.W.II Updated!

Commissioned by the Carnegie International Endowment for Peace in 1941, depicting their projected division of the world as it would look after the war... four years prior to the end of the war!

UN's New Task: Regionalize the World

By New Hampshire State Rep., Nelson A. Pryor, 1974

"The United Nations Organization has been busy implementing its assigned task of regionalizing the world. Not satisfied with existing government boundaries and forms of government.... "

Regionalism in Europe

The global dividers far reach

Community Legislation In Force

Regionalism on a global scale **INTERREGIONAL FRAMEWORK COOPERATION AGREEMENT** between

the European Community and its Member States, of the one part, and the Southern Common Market and its Party States, of the other part...

Illinois Legislative Study on Regionalism

Findings: Eventual elimination of States.
In 1978 the Illinois State legislature, urged by Citizen groups, created a committee to study the effects of regionalism in Illinois. Three hearings were held - in Springfield, Illinois: 4-11-1978; Chicago, 7-10-78; and Edwardsville, 9-26-78. The conclusive findings were that Regionalism was destroying and would ultimately eliminate state government. Following are transcripts of four witnesses. (as we have time to type future transcripts they will be added below)

- **Part 1** Updated! — Norman Dodd, Ex. Director, Reece Committee. Discusses foundations, plans for world dominion, from archives of Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, via Regionalism.
- **Part 2** Updated! — T. David Horton, Constitutional Attorney. Explains Constitutional authority and DUTY of State legislators; their power over presidents, Congress, U.S. Supreme Court and Governors in the pecking order of our Constitution.
- **Part 3** Updated! — Robert Pope, former City Council. Discusses education, zoning, planning, increased cost of government, loss of property and states rights, excessive taxation under Regionalism.
- **Part 4** Updated! — Eve Lyn Moerlien, informed Citizen. Details dangers of Regionalism, it's beginnings, etc. A must read.

Related Links

Each of the following links open in a new browser window.

Committee to Restore the Constitution

Colonel Arch Roberts has books, videos, audios explaining Regionalism. His web site is a treasure trove of important work. Jackie learned about Regionalism from an audio tape somebody sent... of Col. Roberts.

Organization of the American States

The UN sanctioned organization to unite the Americas.

Summit of the Americans

In league with the Organization of American States.

Canaan Valley Institute

Mission Statement: The CVI was created to foster local decision-making in support of sustainable communities in the Mid-Atlantic Highlands.... include portions of Maryland, Pennsylvania, Virginia and all of West Virginia.... a not-for-profit, and non-advocacy organization committed to enhancing the ability of the residents of the region to improve their quality of life. CVI works to aid communities in implementing locally-determined solutions to problems that threaten the economic or environmental resources of their watershed.

WIRED

Apocalypse Now

How a hologram, a blimp, and a massively multiplayer game could bring peace to the Holy Land.

By Joshua Davis

Yitzhaq Hayutman holds the key to peace on Earth - it's on a floppy disk in his pants pocket. With his full white beard, bald pate, and well-pressed khakis, the 61-year-old Israeli cybernetics expert and tech investor looks like Moses done over for a Banana Republic ad. Right now, he's showing me how he wants to position an airborne hologram over the Dome of the Rock, a gold-capped shrine that's one of the most holy sites in Islam. "The blimp will go there," Hayutman says pointing into the blue. "And eventually the Messiah will come."

Hayutman is excited by the prospect - perhaps too excited. Twenty yards away, two flak-jacketed Israeli police officers finger their machine guns while four plainclothes members of the Islamic Trust - the Muslim force that protects Islam's holy sites - move cautiously toward us. Violence has a habit of erupting here on the Temple Mount, the world's most explosive plot of land.

Illustration by Kenn Brown
Let there be light: The site is the sky above the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem. The project includes a laser-projected temple. The goal: to summon the Messiah.

For 1,500 years, Jews, Christians, and Muslims have fought for control of this 35-acre plateau in the heart of Jerusalem. The dispute remains one of the main obstacles to peace in the Middle East. Jewish teachings say that a temple must be built here - many say on the exact spot where the Dome now stands - in order to induce the arrival of the Messiah and the coming of peace on Earth. Fundamentalist Christians interpret this to mean the Second Coming of Christ and actively encourage Jewish building efforts. Muslims categorically oppose any encroachment on their holy site, from which they believe Mohammed ascended to heaven to receive the Koran.

All sides acknowledge that tensions on the hill have the potential to start a war, but Hayutman believes he has found a way to resolve the intractable conflict. "What most people see is that if the Muslims are here, surely there is no temple," Hayutman says. "They do not understand that technology has given us the tools to realize the prophecy right now."

He has two big ideas, two ways to engineer the apocalypse. The first: a hovering holographic temple. Hayutman wants to set up an array of high-powered, water-cooled lasers and fire them into a transparent cube suspended beneath a blimp. The ephemeral, flickering image, he says, would fulfill an ancient, widely revered Jewish prophecy that the temple will descend from the heavens as a manifestation of light. Hayutman hopes to finance the project with some of the proceeds from a $20 million patent-infringement suit he and his partners have filed against Palm.

The rest of that money would be poured into Hayutman's second idea for jump-starting the end-times: a virtual temple within a massively multiplayer online role-playing game. The goal is for thousands of people to join in its construction on the Web. Hayutman even wants to display progress reports in the floating hologram as a kind of apocalyptic scoreboard.

Whether it's a hologram or a cyberstructure, Hayutman believes that a techno temple does away with the need for a physical building. Under his scheme, Jews and Christians would get a biblically accurate temple without razing the Dome of the Rock. A description of his plans is on the floppy disk in his pocket, which he says he will give to me when we leave the Mount.

It may sound crazy, but every other effort at peace has failed, and partisans on all sides are surprisingly open to Hayutman's proposals. People in the Middle East are used to radicals who carry guns and explosives. Hayutman is a radical who envisions a peaceful, technological advent to the end of the world. For him, the Bible is a Read Me file for Earth 2.0. Some think he's out of his mind, but in a region

where extremists often set the agenda, Hayutman is preparing to click the Install button.

The future Temple which we are expecting, is built and perfected and will be revealed and descend from heaven.
- Talmudic scholar Rashi, 11th century

The first storm of the season has washed boulders and banks of sand onto the narrow road skirting the edge of the Dead Sea. A flash flood courses over the pavement, but Hayutman seems unconcerned.

We are going to meet Ohad Ezrahi, a onetime ultraorthodox rabbi who exiled himself to the desert after falling out with the small right-wing settlement where he lived. Until 1998, Hayutman and Ezrahi had been developing a forerunner to Hayutman's videogame with financing from the Jewish Agency for Israel, a foundation established to encourage, among other things, tech innovation. Hayutman invested $30,000 of his own money, but the duo halted work when they realized they didn't have the resources to code an animation engine. Now Hayutman has arranged a meeting with one of the largest technology companies in Israel and needs to upload stills from the sole copy of the game, which Ezrahi has.

The problem is, a river has swallowed the road. When it starts raining in Israel, most people avoid the desert for fear of floods like this. But Hayutman revs the engine of his Daihatsu mini-SUV and launches us into the torrent. A wide arc of water splashes out on either side.We lurch over unseen obstacles, verge on a rollover, and emerge on the other side.

Hayutman's faith in himself is a little disconcerting, at times annoying, and even terrifying. He talks about flash floods and God for hours without pause while we drive and doesn't notice when I doze off. When I wake up, he's still talking. "God has given me a mission," Hayutman says, speaking in a thoughtful, accented English as rain pounds the windshield. "I am here to show that the temple can be rebuilt peacefully and in such a way that it will bring the beginning of a new age."

What's fascinating about his vision of the apocalypse is that it's not the bloodbath that fundamentalist Christians imagine. It is the end of the current world - with all its inequity and injustice - and the beginning of a new, perfect Earth ruled by the Messiah. The trigger will be a peaceful, technology-fueled spiritual revolution. A velvet apocalypse.

Hayutman has pursued this theme his entire life. Born into a wealthy family, he inherited a small fortune in real estate - his grandfather was one of the founders of Tel Aviv. It has been his family's mission to build cities in new ways. And what could be a better life goal than designing the ultimate building - the structure that will trigger the redemption of the world? "I have always thought of myself as God's architect," he says matter-of-factly.

To prepare for the position, Hayutman traveled to the US in 1967 and earned a bachelor's in architecture from UC Berkeley. Later he moved to London to study design with Gordon Pask, a founder of the field of cybernetics, the creation of lifelike processes in machines. When Hayutman joined Pask's lab in the mid-1970s, they began exploring the relationship between computers and architecture. Both felt that there was a new type of structure to explore: buildings erected in cyberspace.

Photo by Ziv Koren/Polaris
I've always thought of myself as God's architect," Hayutman says.

Back then, technology limited Hayutman to designing simple interfaces. But he still thought of it as work on the temple. His PhD dissertation in cybernetics described how a virtual Temple Mount could create common ground for Jews and Arabs to interact in ways they otherwise never would.

The rain lets up enough to reveal the barren mountains that ring the Dead Sea. This was where Satan tempted Jesus and where Jewish rebels committed mass suicide four years after the destruction of the last temple in AD 70. It's a land that has always been fertile ground for extreme ideas, so it's fitting that Hayutman first envisioned assembling his holographic temple here.

He was inspired in part by a passage in the Midrash Rabbah, a collection of Torah analysis written more than 1,000 years ago, which says that the temple will descend fully built from heaven as a manifestation of light. It's a prophecy that many Jews have embraced because it suggests that only God can build the temple. But Hayutman found a loophole. He realized that another way to get a temple of light to descend from the heavens was to combine a blimp with hologram-producing lasers.

The structure would consist of a transparent polyurethane cube supported by a lightweight metal frame. An onboard fog machine would pump mist into the enclosure to serve as a screen for the lasers. The

cube would then be fastened under a large tethered blimp and lifted into the sky. To make it descend, he would simply winch in the blimp's tether and re-aim the lasers.

In 1999, Hayutman took the concept to Joseph Bodenheimer, a laser expert and the president of the Jerusalem College of Technology. Bodenheimer's verdict: The plan's engineering and optics were feasible. But navigating the politics of the Holy Land was another matter. Hayutman would be contending with nearly 40 years of active struggle on the Mount.

That struggle began at the end of the Six-Day War in 1967, when Israel wrested control of eastern Jerusalem from Jordan. For the first time in nearly 2,000 years, the Temple Mount was in Jewish hands. For many Jews and Christians, this was an electrifying moment. The Israeli government finally had the chance to raze the Dome of the Rock and build the prophesied temple. But in a decision that pains fundamentalists to this day, then-defense minister Moshe Dayan returned day-to-day control of the Mount to the Islamic Trust.

The Israeli authorities argued that the southwestern end of the Mount's retaining wall - better known as the Wailing Wall - was a sufficient religious monument. For centuries, it had been the most holy site in Judaism because the 2,000-year-old weather-worn stones near the bottom were the last remnants of the old Mount sanctuary.

Hayutman can recite the history for hours, but he prefers to talk about the future. As early as the 1980s, he began meeting with Israeli officials to discuss the rebuilding of the temple. Jerusalem's city engineer told him that no plans would be considered on the Israeli side - to do so officially would be viewed as a provocation against Muslim autonomy on the Temple Mount and could spark an uprising. Before he could start talking about nonthreatening, technological solutions to the problem, the city engineer abruptly ended the meeting.

Hayutman is still fuming. "Politicians don't want to address the Temple Mount as a religious problem," he says, slowing for a security checkpoint manned by three well-armed Israeli soldiers. "They think Jews and Arabs should just get rid of their 'idiotic' religions and then everything will be OK. But the whole reason we are here is because of religion. And if you just divide the land, you end up with a situation similar to India and Pakistan - always teetering on the edge of war."

Then Solomon said, "The Lord has said that he would dwell in a dark cloud; I have indeed built a magnificent temple for you, a place for you to dwell forever."
- I Kings 8:12-13

We reach the top of a bluff and see Ohad Ezrahi's compound - a half-dozen decrepit trailers parked near the edge of a cliff. When he was ostracized from the orthodoxy, the rabbi started his own community here, where he now lives with 20 followers. He stays in touch with the outside world in part through his dust-covered Compaq PC, which is where the game prototype is stored.

Despite his foot-long beard, Ezrahi looks surprisingly young when he opens the door. Pushing back his wiry frizz of brown hair, he invites us into his living room. It's not much more than four shoddy trailer-home walls and a shelf lined with more than a hundred books. Most are devoted to the kabbalah, the secretive offshoot of Jewish mysticism traditionally taught only to the most advanced students of the Torah.

As Ezrahi and Hayutman developed the game, some of that kabbalism seeped in. It's still there, in dozens of esoteric riddles and puzzles. But the Jerusalem Games System, as Hayutman now calls his project, has evolved into a cross between *Myst* and *Doom* set within the walls of old Jerusalem. Players navigate the narrow streets and bustling marketplaces trying to uncover and decipher Christian, Jewish, and Muslim scriptural clues relating to the end-times. They can choose to kill each other, but they won't be able to move to the next level if they do. The goal is to unlock the secret that will induce the coming of a messiah - whether players believe he will turn out to be the Christian Jesus, the Jewish Moshiach, or the Muslim Mahdi.

It's possible, according to Hayutman, that the game itself may be the realization of prophecy. "The Book of Revelations describes a New Jerusalem which will encompass the entire Earth," he says, citing Revelation 21. "The online, worldwide virtual reality version of Jerusalem is the only thing that could fulfill that requirement. The digital version of the city would exist in Germany or Indonesia at the same time it exists in Jerusalem itself."

Sacred Battleground:
A brief history of Jerusalem's Temple Mount.

Ezrahi launches into a tirade about the Windows operating system and the problems he encountered working with Windows 95 while developing the videogame with Hayutman. One of his tasks was to come up with the look and feel. It turns out that in addition to being a neo-Hasidic kabbalistic rabbi, he's a graphic designer. "I've designed children's books, corporate sales videos, software animations," he says. "But designing this game was a lot more fun. We

were going to hook players up to biofeedback sensors and throw demons at them if they got angry."

Hayutman digs through his pocket, fishes out a USB key drive and hands it to Ezrahi, who boots up his computer and copies still images of the game demo onto it. Hayutman needs these for his pitch meeting with Yossi Tsuria, the executive vice president of NDS, a News Corp. company that enables the delivery of movies and TV shows to 34 million cable and satellite subscribers around the world. The Jerusalem-based R&D arm of the company is developing a platform for multiplayer gaming, and Tsuria is interested in the Jerusalem Games System.

"Tsuria?" Ezrahi asks. "Isn't he one of those who tried to blow up the Dome of the Rock back in the '80s?"

All the surrounding area on top of the mountain will be most holy. Such is the law of the temple.
- Ezekiel 43:12

Standing in his modest, unadorned office on the northern edge of Jerusalem, Yossi Tsuria looks like the prototypical Silicon Valley software executive, complete with khakis, a loose-fitting dress shirt, and a short, unkempt schoolboy haircut. He's in charge of strategy and technology for a company that grossed nearly $450 million in its last fiscal year. You'd never suspect that in his younger days he was part of one of the most ambitious plots to destroy the Dome of the Rock.

Tsuria's story sounds like the plot of a straight-to-video movie. In the early 1980s, he joined a group of 26 other well-educated, politically connected young Israeli men who decided to instigate the rebuilding of the temple by blowing up the Dome. They loaded a jeep full of stolen explosives from the Israeli army, manufactured their own bombs, and drew up a scheme to strap 28 charges to the Dome's pillars. They planned meticulously, estimating the amount of time it would take to scale the walls of the Temple Mount and predicting the direction of the mosque's collapse.

But they didn't anticipate that the Shin Bet, Israel's FBI, would unravel the conspiracy before it was put into action. The plotters were rounded up and became infamous overnight, making the front page of newspapers worldwide. Tsuria quickly pleaded guilty and spent almost two years in jail. "I was young and stupid," he says now, visibly uncomfortable talking about the subject. The jail time and the introspection that came with it fostered a distaste for all things radical.

Nevertheless, he greets Hayutman warmly. The two men sit at a table wedged into a corner of the office, and Tsuria explains that NDS is moving into new kinds of interactive television. That's Hayutman's cue to launch into a pitch for the Jerusalem Games System and the realization of the temple. "The assumption of the game," he begins, "is that the Temple Mount is central to the destiny of the planet."

Tsuria looks unfazed by this pronouncement, and Hayutman continues with increased enthusiasm. "Playing a game centered around the Mount has implications for the whole world," he says. "It's infinitely more meaningful than playing *Space Raiders* or *Montezuma's Return*." This is an opportunity to create a game that will fulfill prophecy. How many cable companies get a chance like that?

Tsuria seems interested. He peppers Hayutman with practical questions. What language will it be in? How will Muslims be included in the development process so that it accurately represents their views? How will Hayutman portray God without offending Jewish or Muslim prohibitions against iconography? When confronted with such direct questions, Hayutman tends to retreat into vague, even unintelligible babble. That's his tactic now, as he launches into a speech about "interactive psychological and social systems." Tsuria nods, interested but cautious. It's understood that he'll need to see a fully functioning prototype before he will consider presenting it officially to anyone at NDS.

"Do you have the money to build a prototype?" Tsuria asks.

Courtesy of Corbis
In the beginning: Jewish legend holds that Temple Mount is Mt. Moriah, center of Garden of Eden.

Courtesy of Getty
c. 2000 BC: God commands Abraham to sacrifice his son Isaac here. (Genesis 22:2)

Courtesy of Corbis
c. 930 BC: Solomon completes First Temple to house Ark of the Covenant.

Courtesy of Mary Evans Picture Library
c. 586 BC: Nebuchadnezzar II, king of Babylon, destroys Temple. Ark disappears.

Courtesy of Mary Evans

Picture Library
c. 515 BC: Zerubbabel, governor of Judea, builds Second Temple.

Courtesy of Corbis
c. AD 6: As a boy, Jesus runs away from parents to visit Temple. (Luke 2:41-52)

Not yet. Hayutman is counting on his patent-infringement lawsuit against Palm. In 1994, a couple of Israeli inventors - Mike Kagan and Ian Solomon - approached him with the idea for building cheap, wirelessly connected game consoles. Hayutman signed on as an angel investor. He saw an opportunity to open a channel of communication between Muslims and Jews. He immediately grasped that a mobile technology allowing people in different locations to play games together would help bring his Jerusalem Games System to fruition. The game, after all, was all about real people interacting in a computer-simulated world.

He invested $16,000, and by 1995 the inventors had filed to protect their ideas with the US Patent and Trademark Office. (A patent was issued in 1997.) As proof of principle, they produced two consoles that allowed players to compete in a wirelessly networked version of *Pac-Man*.

But nobody bought the concept, in part because handheld and wireless devices were still in their infancy. Hayutman and his partners contend that they came up with the idea and should therefore receive a royalty on what has become a commonplace device. The group filed a $20 million lawsuit last March against Palm. Early settlement talks broke down, and the case is due to be heard in Delaware's US District Court in June.

Because he recently lost almost $700,000 in a disastrous medical technology investment, Hayutman is hoping the suit will replenish his bank account. His lawyers have told him to expect about 16 percent of the proceeds from the lawsuit, and he plans to funnel most of it into his temple plans. "If I hadn't gotten seduced by biotech, I could have had a prototype of the game by now," he says ruefully.

Sacred Battleground:
A brief history of Jerusalem's Temple Mount. (continued)

If the lawsuit succeeds and Hayutman receives his sought-after settlement, there are still larger hurdles to overcome. For instance, even if he can afford to build his blimp-borne hologram, would the Islamic Trust allow it anywhere near the Dome of the Rock?

The answer, surprisingly, is yes.

Courtesy of Getty
c. 28: Jesus casts money changers off Temple Mount. (Mark 11:15)

Glorified be He Who carried His servant by night from the Inviolable Place of Worship to the Far distant place of worship the neighbourhood whereof We have blessed, that We might show him of Our tokens!
- Koran, 017.001

The councillors of the Islamic Trust meet in a domed room built into the wall that surrounds the Temple Mount. The room's large window frames the Dome of the Rock. As the sun sets, the light reflected off the shrine illuminates the wrinkled face of Mohammed Hussein, an imam of the Noble Sanctuary.

Wearing the robes and white headdress of a Muslim cleric, the imam sits silently behind a large, cheap-looking desk. Seated to his left is Adnan Husseini, the Islamic Trust director. Four plainclothes guards stand outside the 18-foot-tall door to the room.

Courtesy of Corbis
c. 70: Romans destroy Second Temple after Jewish rebellion.

Husseini has agreed to see me on the spur of the moment - he seems intrigued by the appearance of a technology reporter in the Islamic Trust's inner sanctum. "With the imam's permission," Husseini says, casting a glance at him, "you may address me."

The imam raises his hand in approval. I start by asking Husseini if he's familiar with Hayutman's idea of projecting a holographic temple over the Dome of the Rock. "We have heard of this man's projections of light," he responds, speaking slowly and cautiously. "And we will allow it to happen here - when there is a peace settlement."

For a second, I don't know what to say. It seems stunning that the Islamic Trust would even consider allowing a Jewish temple to float above their holy shrine. Perhaps Husseini believes peace will never come. But if so, why not just dismiss Hayutman's idea outright?

When asked if the Islamic Trust would endorse the creation of the Jerusalem Games System, Husseini says he has neither heard of it nor is he familiar with the concept of virtual reality. The aging imam, however, knows all about VR and explains it in Arabic to Husseini, who concludes that Palestinians are focused

Courtesy of Mary Evans Picture Library
c. 621: Mohammed ascends to heaven from Temple Mount to receive the Koran.

Courtesy of Mary Evans Picture Library
c. 638: Caliph Omar conquers Jerusalem and claims Temple Mount for Islam.

Courtesy of Corbis
691: Dome of the Rock is completed.

Courtesy of Mary Evans Picture Library
1099: Crusaders capture Jerusalem and rededicate Dome of the Rock as a Catholic church.

more on basics like food and shelter than luxuries like videogames.

I leave the Temple Mount wondering if that is true and soon find myself wandering the narrow Arab-quarter streets that run west and north of the Islamic Trust's headquarters. I find kids flocking to the gaming shops set up between spice merchants and butchers hawking skinned lambs. These narrow rooms are filled with teenage boys playing networked games like *Counter-Strike* and *Midtown Madness*.

Mohammed, the proprietor of the Ali Baba Internet Caf&#65533;, says Palestinians are more wired than most Arabs, and the statistics back him up. According to Abdul Kader Kamli of Madar Research, a Dubai-based company that compiles data on IT use in the Arab world, Palestinians post higher per capita tech usage than people in Egypt, Morocco, Jordan, or Syria, among others. "Palestinian kids are already playing games that help them rebel against the situation here," Mohammed says, citing Hezbollah's *Special Force* and Dar Al-Fikr's *UnderAsh*, two first-person shooters in which the targets are Israelis. "Why do we have these destructive games? Why not a constructive game of rebellion? As long as the action is good, the kids will play it."

You are to take some of its blood and put it on the four horns of the altar and on the four corners of the upper ledge and all around the rim, and so purify the altar and make atonement for it.
- Ezekiel 43:20

While in Jerusalem, I make a pilgrimage to the oracle. I ask, "How will World War III begin?" Google answers with a Web site that details the struggle over the Temple Mount. Before coming here, I'd read that the Mount was a "powder keg" and "ground zero for the apocalypse." The reality is that the fuse is already burning. Every day, Jewish zealots are praying for the destruction of the Dome of the Rock, and there are legions of Muslims ready to give their lives to avenge its desecration. And though violence is anathema to his vision, Hayutman likes watching the clock tick down, because he believes a climate of urgency is necessary before he can convince radicals on all sides that redemption is only a mouseclick away.

Jewish and Christian fundamentalists are intrigued by this new approach to prophecy. But because they read scripture literally, they have a lot of questions. "How will I perform an animal sacrifice if the temple is in a computer?" demands Amos Taieb, a 32-year-old member of the recently organized Temple Guard, a small group of primarily young Jewish men dedicated to rebuilding a physical temple as soon as possible. Taieb emphasizes that scripture clearly states that lambs must be sacrificed on the temple's altar.

Taieb staffs the Guard's center in the Jewish quarter of old Jerusalem. The small converted storefront on a cobblestoned alley features an impressive 1:100-scale wooden model of the temple. Taieb also has aerial photographs of the Temple Mount, on top of which he lays transparencies of his proposed temple footprint. He positions it so that the structure lies directly on top of the Dome of the Rock. What happens to the Dome? "You take the mosque and blow it away," he says calmly.

As for a holographic temple, Taieb cites the Midrash Rabbah prediction that the temple will come from the sky. This is a possibility, he allows, but there's still the matter of how to sacrifice animals. "Do you bring a lamb hologram into the sky as well?" he asks. "And how do you throw lamb blood on a holographic altar that is floating in the sky? It gets complicated."

Jan van der Hoeven also worries that a virtual temple creates some very real religious problems. Van der Hoeven - a founder of the International Christian Embassy in Jerusalem and currently the director of the International Christian Zionist Center - is a Dutch minister who moved to Jerusalem in 1968 and has been pushing the Jewish people to construct the temple ever since. He represents the desire of European and American fundamentalist Christians who believe that building the temple will trigger the return of Jesus Christ.

Sacred Battleground:
A brief history of Jerusalem&#65533;s

His talk of an "army of Christians" ready to help Israel has resonated through to the highest levels of Israeli politics. As prime minister, Benjamin Netanyahu had dinner at Van der Hoeven's home. Five of the last six prime ministers have spoken at the annual meeting of the International Christian Embassy and sought the kind of fundamentalist Christian support that Van der Hoeven can deliver.

Courtesy of Corbis
1187: Saladin recaptures Temple Mount for Islam.

Courtesy of Corbis
1917: British conquer Jerusalem and take control of Temple Mount.

Courtesy of Getty
1948: Israel declares statehood but loses battle for control of Temple Mount to Jordanians.

Courtesy of Getty
1967: During Six-Day War, Israel captures Temple Mount.

Courtesy of Corbis
1982: US-born Jew barricades himself inside

"Both the Old and the New Testaments say there is no possibility for Jesus to come except that there is a temple waiting for him," he says with uplifted eyebrows.

Van der Hoeven has spoken with Hayutman about the holographic temple and the Jerusalem Games System, and he cautiously supports the efforts. "The Jews have not come back from Auschwitz and 6 million dead to stand at a stupid piece of Wailing Wall," he adds. "Hayutman seems to realize that the Wall is not the climax of history."

Still, Van der Hoeven takes exception to Hayutman's designs for the temple. Like the Temple Guard, he wants the design to follow the dictates of Ezekiel, which are quite specific about the measurements of the structure. He, too, has a wooden scale model and proudly shows off pictures of it. "If it is true that the Third Temple will be the result of these holograms - fantastic," Van der Hoeven says with a sly grin. "But even if it is not, and the Islamic Trust will agree to it, it will set things in motion. The lie of Islam's exclusive claim to the Mount would be broken."

Van der Hoeven leans forward in his chair and sets down his teacup. "You see, you have to be very clever because the whole future of planet Earth and mankind will be fought here, over the Temple Mount."

Son of man, describe the temple to the people of Israel.
- Ezekiel 43:10

In October, Islamic Trust guards watched as Israeli police arrested Van der Hoeven for silently praying on the Temple Mount. The Dutch minister cursed the guards and denounced the police who booked him. When recounting the incident, his face tinges red and he spits his words. For the Islamic Trust, people like Van der Hoeven are easy to classify as extremists.

Hayutman is not. When we first set foot on the Temple Mount and he points to the sky above the Dome of the Rock to show me where the blimp will go, I can see the Islamic Trust guard trying to decide what type of radical he is. Their efforts are complicated by the glowing smile he displays when he sees them approaching. He wants to shake their hands and talk about how beautiful the Dome is in the afternoon light. He wants to find out what they think about the redemptive value of videogames and ask them about the sorts of symbols they would like to project over the Dome.

Before he has a chance to reach out and introduce himself, a group of 14 black-suited orthodox Jews enters the Mount through a nearby gate in the ancient wall. They shuffle in shoulder to shoulder like a chorus line, never allowing their backs to face the Dome, which marks for them the location of what was once the Holy of Holies - the temple's innermost sanctum.

It is a form of protest prayer that never fails to incite the Islamic Trust. The young protesters are essentially pretending that the Dome isn't there - they are imagining a future without this holy shrine. The Islamic Trust guards immediately forget about Hayutman and speed-walk toward the new visitors.

Hayutman and I quietly stroll off the Mount, and he hands me the floppy disk he has been carrying in his pocket. It contains a detailed description of the Jerusalem Games System - a kind of cheat sheet for what Hayutman thinks of as the most important videogame anyone will ever play. His eyes gleam in the half-light of the ancient, arched passageway leading out of the Mount. "The technology is ready," he says. "The time has come to take action."

Contributing editor Joshua Davis (jd@joshuadavis.net) wrote about hair regeneration in Wired 12.01.

Copyright © 1993-2004 The Condé Nast Publications Inc. All rights reserved.

Copyright © 1994-2003 Wired Digital, Inc. All rights reserved.

Dome of the Rock with an M-16, killing one Muslim.

Courtesy of Reuters

2000: Ariel Sharon visits Temple Mount, sparking second intifada.
Hayutman proposes holographic temple.